lang="en">

Isekai Tensei Harem Ch. 1-61

Table of Contents

1. Chapter 1 – Chapter 2※ – Chapter 3※ – Chapter 4※
2. Chapter 5-9
3. Chapter 10※-15※
4. Chapter 16 – Chapter 17 – Chapter 18 – Chapter 19 – Chapter 20
5. Chapter 21※
6. Chapter 22※
7. Chapter 23※
8. Chapter 24※
9. Chapter 25
10. Chapter 26
11. Chapter 27
12. Chapter 28
13. Chapter 29
14. Chapter 30※
15. Chapter 31※
16. Chapter 32※
17. Chapter 33※
18. Chapter 34※
19. Chapter 35※
20. Chapter 36
21. Chapter 37
22. Chapter 38
23. Chapter 39
24. Chapter 40
25. Chapter 41
26. Chapter 42※

27. Chapter 43※
28. Chapter 44※
29. Chapter 45※
30. Chapter 46※
31. Chapter 47※
32. Chapter 48
33. Chapter 49
34. Chapter 50
35. Chapter 51
36. Chapter 52
37. Chapter 53
38. Chapter 54※
39. Chapter 55※
40. Chapter 56※
41. Chapter 57※
42. Chapter 58※
43. Chapter 59※
44. Chapter 60
45. Chapter 61

Chapter 1 – Chapter 2※ – Chapter 3※ – Chapter 4※

Chapter 1 – Reincarnated as a Cheat Magician

Before I realized I have reincarnated in another world.

Another world – The so-called Fantasy world of sword & magic.
That thing with RPG elements and such.

I remember my former life only in fragments.
I think I was a student in modern-day Japan, I can remember only faintly.

I have probably died because of an accident or a disease.
When my consciousness awakened, I realized that I'm not Japanese high-school student anymore, but a villager in another world.

My name is Abel. The eldest son of a farmer. I'm in my mid-teens.

Instead of reincarnating as『Villager #1』it would be nice to be a Hero or magician instead.

I wonder if God would hear my desire.
One day, I realised that I have genius-level aptitude in magic.

Yatta! Instead of being a Villager #1, I can now live as a cheat Magician.

I was in a Seventh Heaven.

The number of Magicians in this world is extremely low.
If a country employs a dozen of powerful Magicians, that alone will allow that country to show off before other countries.

If I become a first-rate Magician, the path to successful life will surely appear.
Not an ordinary farmer, but an authority that can influence other countries.

Unfortunately, in this remote village, there are no other Magicians, I can learn only by self-study.

Then, I noticed a fatal flaw in my magic immediately.

It's too powerful.

The first magic attack I used, flattened a nearby mountain completely.

… Landowner uncle, I'm sorry.

Afterward, It made a big fuss in neighborhood and investigation corps were dispatched from the kingdom.
In order not to be discovered, I acted cool.
In the end, it was concluded as a natural disaster, but…

If I fire this in the village, people will surely die.

I have decided to conceal the fact, that I can use magic.

If I feel like it, I can easily destroy the village——
If such thing is known, I will surely be evicted.

If I am careless, I will suffer from social ostracism.
No, I may be driven out of the village.

Then, not only me but my parents who brought me up will be in trouble too.
That being the case, I began practicing magic in secret.

And then a few years has passed.

※

Morning on that day, I who was going help farming was called out by my mother.

「Claire-chan is coming home after 7 years」

「Claire? Who's that?」

I was puzzled by mother's words.

「What are you saying? Is she not your childhood friend?」

「Childhood friend…」

I search in my memories.

My consciousness awakened several years ago——Abel was in his middle-teens.
What happened after that, I can remember clearly.

However, I can remember old days only vaguely.
While trying to remember, a faint memory appears——

I begin to remember that Claire was a neighborhood girl I used to play when we were children.

「A, Ah yes, Claire. Right right, of course, I know her」

「Even though you asked 'Who?' a little ago」

「Iya, I'm looking forward to seeing her」

I ignore mother's tsukkomi.

「Claire-chan has graduated from the Knight School in capital and became a proper Knight」

Claire has a talent in fencing, she got a special recommendation from the village's dojo (the village's dojo instructor was once a Royal Knight in the old days) to enter a Knight School.
It seems she graduated there at the top of her class.

「My childhood friend is a wonderful person」

…… Even though I forgot about her existence until a while ago.

「She's becoming more and more beautiful. You have something to look forward, Abel」

「So Claire is such a bishoujo?」

I explore my memories once again.

An image of a girl with a lovely face and red hair appears.
Ooh, that is the definition of kawaii!

Last time Abel and Claire saw each other was 7 years ago.
In other words, it was before I have awakened my consciousness.

It will be my first time meeting Claire.

A childhood friend who is one year older than me.
Seven years, I wonder how beautiful she grew up to be––

「I have become excited just from imagining it!」

「Ora? What's with the way you speak? Was Abel such character?」

A dubious voice came from behind.

Surprised, I look back.

A slim, tall, beautiful girl was there.

Hair gathered in a ponytail, a burning crimson hair swaying in the wind.
The unyielding blue eyes, looking straight at me.

By any chance, is this child——

「Long time no see, Abel」

She—— Claire said with a lively smile.

My voice does not come out.

It was a girl who would send current idols running in tears, a tremendous bishoujo.

A sound of my gulping can be heard.

Originally, I'm not used to speaking with girls.

My ordinary life consists of helping at home and farming, except family and animals, I haven't talked with anyone.

「Lo, long time no see」

This is bad, my tongue does not move.

「Araara, it was so long that you got nervous? Didn't you in the old days run behind her and shouting Claire OneeChan, Claire OneeChan?」

「Mou. There's no need to be nervous」

Claire giggles.
My strained face relaxed after seeing her smile.

「Because you are same as before」

「Truly, this child didn't change at all」

Claire asked my laughing mother,

「Then, does he still lift up girl's skirts?」

「I don't?!」

I retorted unconsciously.

「Seven years ago… I have recovered」

You were still doing it seven years ago?!

「You have grown up, Abel」

「Iya, don't make skirt lifting the standard basis of growth…」

Surprisingly you were a mischievous kid, original Abel.

I will explore the memories to check later.
I hope you didn't do anything bad to others…

「So Claire-chan, are you staying in the village for a while?」

「Yes, I'm allowed to stay for three more days. When my vacation is over, I have to return to capital and join the Knights in preparation——」

「Ara, maa. You are so busy. Well, take it slowly for the next three days. Village Mayor wants to hold welcome back banquet for you」

「Banquet…?」

At the present, I still didn't know that the banquet will be the start of everything.

The beginning of a story about a reincarnated cheat Magician to save the world.

Perhaps I should say a journey to gather bishoujo's from all over the world to create a harem and do ero things—— To be more precise, un.

Chapter 2 – Childhood friend, a female knight※

The night of that day, a small welcome back banquet was held for Claire.Even though I say banquet, because it's a small village it's nothing formal.

To entertain the villagers, slighty more luxurious meals, freshly harvested vegetables, and meat were served, with a few cups of liquor.

It was a very humble event, but it overflowed with warm feelings of villagers.

「To think that Claire joined the Royal Knight's Order」
「Claire is the pride of our village」
「Beautiful, strong, simple the best」

「Apparently, the invasion of the evil forces soon begins, I have to protect the village」

It seems that Claire has become an idol for young villagers, I was exposed to their burning eyes.

By the way, I'm the silent one, I eat silently.
It's basics of survival.

Claire is chatting with young men pleasantly, I left my seat.

「Everyone, I'm sorry. I want to speak with Abel for a while」

The men start booing.

「Leave a guy like that alone」
「He's just a poor boy. He doesn't deserve to speak to you」
「He's poor, it's the truth~」
「Poor! Poor!」

So noisy. I'm not that poor.

I retort in my mind.
Claire declines politely and came over.

「Fuu, I finally made it to you」

Cheeks are slightly red.
I guess the liquor took its toll.

This neat beautiful girl seemed awfully seductive.

「What's wrong, to stare at person's face」

「N, nothing… in particular」

Feeling embarrassed, I divert my gaze.

Although I got used to it to some extent, I still get nervous talking to Claire one-on-one.
And now, she's awfully attractive, making me nervous even more.

「You are popular as ever, Claire」

「『Do you have a lover?』or『What's your type of man?』everyone just asks the

same… haa」

Claire smiles wryly.

「You are village's number one beauty, also entered the Royal Knight's Order, there's no helping it」

「Mou, you shouldn't use flattery with me」

「Iya, I really think you are cool」

The Royal Knight's Order is directly under the control of Royalty.
Only the strongest amongst elites can enter, the strongest Knight unit in the country.

And such young girl as Claire joined them, frankly speaking, it's a terrifying achievement.

「Abel, you are also doing your best at home. Aunty praised you a lot」

「Mother was…」

「Won't you go to school?」

Claire asks.

「N, no. It's busy at home」

I suppress my bewilderment and answer.

「And to become a knight like you is impossible for me. I have no physical strength」

In fact, the villagers make fun of me.
Because no one knows that I can use magic, to them I'm just a poor boy.

「You don't have to become a knight. Even if your physical strength is lower than others, there should be something only Abel is good at」

However, Claire doesn't make a fool of me.
She doesn't look down on me, nor she scorns me.

「Because Abel was always hardworking」

In Abel's memories, she was always gentle like that.

「…… Thank you」

Afterwards, we talked about silly things, it was getting late——

… Before I noticed, a beautiful girl with red ponytail knelt before me.

Eh, this is—— ?

I'm puzzled.

If I'm not mistaken, I talked with Claire, then drank a little afterwards, my head became dizzy——
Have I returned home after getting drunk?

I can't remember for some reason.

In the first place, this isn't my room.
Where is this place…?

Moreover, the girl at my feet is Claire.
What the hell is happening?

「Is it okay… to take it out?」

Claire asked nervously.

She reaches for my crotch with trembling hands.
She takes off my pants and underwear timidly.

I remain staring blankly.
She looses the string of my pants and slowly lowers them.

It's like someone else's experience——
Actually, it was a scene without a sense of reality.

The pants fall on the ground and my lower body is exposed.

「Kyaa」

Claire raises her voice in surprises after seeing my penis.

Possibly the first time she saw that.
It was an extremely innocent reaction.

It is also a first time for me that a girl sees my thing.

（Uwaa, she's looking to her heart's content…）

Feeling the warm breath, my meat stick strikes a pose.

「This is… a man's…!?」

The point of my genitals has approached her lip to a degree it may touch any moment.

I'm stared at from a point-blank distance.
My whole body is burning with embarrassment.

On the other hand, my brain becomes numb, a sweet, refreshing sense of freedom.
The blood in my penis starts boiling because of Claire's gaze.

「Amazing… it gets this big…?」

Her sweet breath lands on my spear again, the vanguard is ready.

The erection of my meat stick will turn into a rock hard state any moment.

Chapter 3 – The Fellatio Service of Female Knight・Part 1※

「C, Claire, what is happening……?」

Why did she take off my trousers?

It was incomprehensible.

In my previous life, I never had an erotic relationship with a girl.
In the first place, I never dated anyone or even held a girl's hand.
Naturally, kissing and doing ecchi things is out of a question.

Therefore, in such situation, the only thing that's on my mind is『What eroge is this?』
I was confused.

「It's okay. It is something I decided to do myself––」

Claire answered with an answer that doesn't tell me anything.
I gulp loudly as eyes are staring at my crotch.

My most embarrassing place is stared at by an extraordinary bishoujo.

There is a sweet sensation of shyness and fascination mixed in her gaze.
Is it pleasant-looking at an exposed guy?

As the excitement rose, my penis excitingly erects in such way, that I myself am ashamed.
It suddenly rose up to almost 90 degrees and shakes in a manly way.

「It really is, big……」

Claire mutters feverishly.

「It's my first time seeing a man's thing, so it looks like that…… It looks really strong」

She breathes in amazement, the sweet breath tickles my glans penis.
The penis jumps vigorously.

「You are not poor, Abel」

Claire looks into my eyes and says.

I noticed that this is the follow-up from the banquet.
Thank you, Claire.

「U, a……?!」

Her fingertips suddenly touched the tip of my meat rod.

She caresses me around the glans with her soft fingers.
Almost like she wants to confirm the shape with her touch.

「It pulses……」

「It's because when you watch me, touch me…… I get excited……」

I muttered with a dry voice.
The smell of raw fishy smell is overflowing in the room, stimulating my nasal cavity.

「I'm sure if I lick it…… Right…..?」

Claire muttered nervously.
She brings her face closer to my crotch again.

「Eh, licking it——」

No way, she will…… give me a blowjob?

I'm stunned even more and watch Claire coming closer to my penis.

A sweet breath reaches my glans again and tickles me.
With the tickling, a pleasant feeling brings numbness to the core of my meat stick.

「N, chu」

Claire kisses the tip of my penis lightly.
A tender tongue crawls around the tip of my penis.

「Uu!」

I frown my eyebrows and moan.
A feeling of saccharine flesh runs alongside the tip of my penis.
It's the first time I'm experiencing something so pleasant.

（This is not a dream… right?）

It was stupid of me to not experience a woman in my previous life.

I who was always unpopular is now receiving a blowjob from such beautiful girl.
It feels like a dream, 、the softness of her lips on the tip of my dick, the heat, the almost melting sweetness, all was accompanied by an overwhelming sense of reality.

「N, chuu…… li, like this……?」

Claire looked at me with an anxious expression.

Because of the dark I'm not sure, but if I look at her properly something seems to be glittering on her body.

Silver Knight armor… I wonder?
Many places are covered with soot and mud, it looks like a battle was just fought.

Back at the banquet, she was dressed like a common village girl, when did she change her clothes?

Then,

「Wa, because it was my first time…… I couldn't do it properly, I'm sorry」

Claire expression becomes more and more uneasy.

I can’t get enough of the gap between her unyielding personality and lovableness.
My heart throbbed bittersweet.

「Don’t say that…… Uu, it fe, feels good」

「Feels…… good?」

Bashful, somehow delighted innocent expression.

「What a relief……」

「Ple, please continue」

I said with excited, nervous voice.

「…… Cause It’s a reward for saving the village」

She says to convince herself and continues the blowjob.

I saved the village? What is she talking about?

While I was feeling dubious,

「Kuwa, aaaa……」

The tongue which melted me away coiled around the glans.

Picha, picha, the sound of saliva together with the sweet sensation hit my spearhead.
My tense glans twitched automatically.

I can tell that a sticky pre-cum began leaking from the glans.
A choking grassy-smelling smell mixes with surroundings.

When that smell mixed with Claire’s sweet-smelling saliva, she choked a little bit.

「Aa,…… ku, fa……」

「Chuu, puu…… N, slurp」

The sound of Claire’s slurping overlaps with my gasping voice, it played an indecent harmony.

Each time she intertwines the saliva with her tongue, an electric current of pleasure runs through my meat stick.

The glans slowly melts with the help of her lips and mouth.

With that alone, the hot blood flows to the penis.

Chapter 4 – The Fellatio Service of Female Knight・Part 2※

「Kyaa…… it, it got, big again……!?」

Claire retreats with her mouth away in surprise.
She stares at my valiant thing that touched my navel in amazement.

「So man's thing can get so big…… 」

She gets her face closer again while talking.
The pink tip of her tongue touches my glans lightly.

「Ku, fua…… uu……」

As her mouth tickles my urethra opening, I lean back unintentionally.

It was to the point I felt like my dick is melting.
Slurp, slurp….. On this mysterious early morning day, Claire's tongue swirls around my glans.
I was licked to the point of having goosebumps, it was as an electric current ran through my body.

「It's throbbing…… Chuu…… Does it feel good…… rero……?」

Claire eagerly asks while coiling her tongue around my rod.

「Y, yes….. Keep going….. n…..!」

That was all I could say.

The rough skin on the tongue is tickling me all over my penis, of course, it feels good.
Real girl—In addition, a unbelievable bishoujo is serving my penis with her tongue like a slave.

Such scene of conquest is unbearably stimulating, it drives my excitement.

Like in an illusion, the blood gathers from all over my body—
To my penis which reached the culmination of passion, ready to burst.

「Can…… you swallow it all…..?」

Anxiety shows on Claire's beautiful face, but she puts her lips on the glans.
She opens her mouth timidly and swallows the whole glans.

「N…..!? Guuu…… Fu, guu」

While being surprised more than expected, Claire opens her eyes wide and her eyes become teary.

「N, jiyu….. mu, u….. wa, fuu…..」

She swallows it little by little, zururi, zururi, while adjusting her breathing.

「Uaaa…..」

On the other hand, I enter a dream-like state.

The fresh, young lips wrapped around my glans.
A pleasant feeling is melting my penis.

I was staying completely mesmerized, not moving an inch.

「Chuu, pu….. n…..!」

Claire who somehow managed to swallow everything started thrusting her head slowly.

As expected because it's her first time, the movements are awkward.

Her tongue climbs all over my meat rod, the constant friction and saliva became a lubricant, making the sensation unbearably comfortable.

Of course doing it with myself with hand can't compare.
It imitates the physical touch, but being served by girl stimulates my mental state, increasing the pleasure by several, dozens of times.

「The taste since a while ago…… Chuu, uu…..」

Claire looks up to my while giving me a blowjob.
It comfortable and it's getting better, the saliva oozes from her mouth.

「Sweet, slightly salty….. Nu, gukuu…..」

Claire's cheeks narrow tightly while she continues sucking.

It's a unique look peculiar to fellatio.
Otherwise, this look would be considered funny, however if such beautiful girl

like Claire does it, the seductive part paints over the funny part.

I look down at that erotic face earnestly, passion sets my lower body ablaze.

「O, u…… kuaa….. good…..!」

My expression became relaxed and I panted.

My dick is under a sweet pressure by the tightened cheeks.

My penis vigorously shakes inside of her cramped small mouth.
The stimulation of pressure and friction is so pleasant, it wouldn't be surprising if I ejaculated at any moment.

I want to cum inside Claire's mouth just like that——
I want to prolong this feeling without taking it out——

The impulse to ejaculate and the passion for continuing conflicted within me.

「Chuu, muu….. reroo….. muchiyuu, chiyuu, chiyuuuu…..」

Meanwhile, Claire continued using her mouth.

Suck, suck, kiss…..

Her sucking accelerates, the saliva splashing around.
Her tongue skillfully coils and separates from my glans many times, the sexual stimulation of my penis increases.

These are probably not conscious actions, but an unconscious tongue technique.
The sweet stimulation come in consecutive waves making my dick tingle.

When a bishoujo is kneeling before you, blowing you out, the pleasant stimulation on meat rod stacks and like an electric current sends the pleasant feelings up to the spine.

「U, aa, I'm coming……!」

I was excited and ejaculated shortly after.

Doku! Dokukudoku! Dobiyuruuuuuu!

「N, guuu!? Fumu, n, faaaa…… Chiyuu……」

Claire is surprised at the large amount of semen flowing out to her mouth, she

widens her eyes and struggles to breathe.

Even so, I still don’t take out my penis, on the contrary, I firmly plug it in, with my dick in her mouth, I poured semen right in her throat.

「Uaa, still…… coming….. ku, u….. coming…..!」

I continue to release more.
I pour semen in Claire’s small mouth by force until my testicles are empty.

I’m having such good ejaculation for the first time ever.
My brain was intoxicated with the refreshing feeling of pleasure.

[Previous Chapters] ᷌ȯȍ ő̇ȯ᷍ [Next Chapters]

Chapter 5-9

Chapter 5 – Sudden Change

「Haa, haa, haa……」

I who finally ejaculated, slowly pulled my penis out from Claire's mouth.
The saliva and semen covered dick releases a fresh scent off sex.

「Uwaa…… That was so good…… a……」

I breathe in deeply and exhale with delight.
Not mentioning the penis which accomplished a grand ejaculation, the slight numbness that went from the waist down was still vivid.

It was very refreshing itself.

I loosened my cheeks and immersed myself in the comfortable lingering feeling after an ejaculation.

「Fu…… This is the taste of Abel……」

I look at Claire with a sigh, a white line is hanging from the edge of her mouth.
Her neat and clean face features are flushed in pink, it looks very captivating under the dim light.
Uwa, Claire's expression…… Too erotic.

I gazed at her face unconsciously.

It wouldn't be strange if I entered a sage mode after finishing the ejaculation.
That is the physiology of a man.

But I received a direct hit from Claire's charm, a new desire welled within my stomach.

I can feel the blood flowing in a rush to the penis.
I just ejaculated, and the organ which was half asleep raised again.

「Ku…… u…… u……」

A light groan leaks unintentionally.

With the feeling of expanding inside out, my symbol organ regained it’s glory in no time.

「It got bi, big again……!? Amazing……」

Claire opened her blue eyes wide in surprise.

In front of those eyes, my penis swings into a full erection.
From the dark red end of my tip remains of sperm dripped on the floor.
「Claire, I……」

I can’t settle down with just a fellatio.

I want to do more comfy things.
I want to feel more comfortable with Claire.

With the desire welling up, I look at my female knight childhood friend with passionate eyes——

「…… Abel. Abel!」

I heard a voice.

N?
What is, where is this place——

My eyes become blurry, I can’t see well ahead.

No, wasn’t I facing Claire just a while ago?

What is happening……

While confused, my eyesight slowly clears, Claire’s face jumps in my vision.

「Until when are you going to sleep, Abel?」

「Eh, huh……?」

Just a while ago, Claire was giving me a blowjob, what just happened?
My memories are vague again.

It was my room when I looked around.

「I……」

「After the banquet ended you returned home right away? Mou. Are you sleepy?」

Claire puffs out her cheeks.

「By any chance, was that a dream……?」

No, it was awfully vivid for a dream.

I don’t think it was a simple dream.
Then, what was it?

「Possibly, that was——」

When I came up with a certain hypothesis, at that moment,「Ki, kyaa!」

Claire suddenly gave out a cute scream.

「What’s wrong, Claire?」

I stop my thoughts and stare at my childhood friend.

「Th, t, that……」

Claire starts fidgeting with a red face, frequently looking towards me.
Why is she acting so embarrassed?

「——The hell, my thing is completely erect!?」

Is it the fault of that previous dream(?).
A smelly scent drifts to my nose, was that perhaps a wet dream?

「So, sorry」

Feeling embarrassed, I put both hands on my crotch and hid my erection.

「Putting that aside, it’s serious, Abel」

The recovered Claire said.

When I see that her face is still red, I became more embarrassed.
Her shoulders slightly quivering and her voice trembling.
Such shy gesture is strangely cute.

「Quickly evacuate to a safe place」

Claire says with a dignified expression.
Then, I finally noticed her figure that was wearing her Silver Knight armor.
Yes, the design is the same as the one from the dream.

「Evacuate?」

「The envoy of our arch-enemy the Evil Emperor came to the village」

Claire told me with a grim expression.

Chapter 6 – Village in Crisis

It was still midnight when I went out
When I and Claire rushed to the village square, a crowd was already formed.

「I'm the envoy of the glorious Evil Empire! Rank 6=5 Adeptus Major Gaizas dearu!」

At the center of the square, the magician declared in a serious voice.

His body wrapped in a black robe, a man in his forties.
A sharp hooked nose and raised lips give an impression of haughtiness.

「This village is awe-inspiring|His Imperial Majesty claims this land。Be grateful and give up your land, livestock and everything else」

「C, claims the land……?」

「His Majesty announced that this place will become the foothold in the invasion of Aisha Kingdom」

Gaizas answers the surprised village mayor calmly.
By the way, Aisha Kingdom is the name of this country.

「Now, stop hesitating and surrender. We will also 'employ' the young men as slaves and young women as sex slaves」

It was unilateral and unreasonable demand.

「If you disobey—I will use force, what will you do?」

「U……」

The youths standing behind the mayor are on guard, remaining silent.

For the thunder of Evil Empire to arrive at such remote village.
In this world magicians rare, magician is an absolute powerhouse.
The neighboring countries are afraid of such kingdom that can employ so many magicians.

——That’s what I extracted from Abel’s memory.

This is the first time I actually got to see a magician of the empire.

What to say…… I got the ‘typical villainous magician’ feeling from him.
At least I wouldn’t want to be friends.

「It’s best if you listen to my advice——Summon」

With Gaizas’ chant, a huge magic circle appeared behind him.

Zuzuzu…… Approximately twenty shadows protruded from the magic circle.
The height of about two meters.
A demi-human with a soft, flabby body and pig head——An Orc.

This fellow, he used a summoning magic.
This is my first time seeing a demi-human, I stepped back instinctively.

「Evil Emperor——I heard that he will first attack a village to make it in his foothold, but to come to this village」

Claire groaned.

「But I won’t hand you over this village」

She declares and steps forward.

Oo, you are so cool, Claire!

「You are……」

Gaizas frowns after seeing her.
To be exact, he frowns after seeing the Phoenix crest on Claire’s armor.

「Royal Knight, huh. To be dispatched to a border」

「Just visiting my home」

The sword that was drawn from her waist reflected the moonlight and glittered.

「I didn’t come here because of an order」

「I see. This is the so-called Hometown of yours」

「Therefore, I will definitely protect it」

Claire held up her sword.

「See the fighting spirit of the twenty Orcs before you」

Gaizas said with composed expression.

「No matter how strong the opponent is, I will protect what I want to protect with my life on the line. I will fight head on and destroy you——that's my chivalry」

「Foolish. Do it」

Gaizas snaps his fingers.

Uooooooon.

The Orcs roared all at once.
Ugly pig-faced demi-humans rushed at Claire altogether.

「Dragon's Raging Fire Sword Flow——」

In a moment, Claire's body sank.
Her whole body bent to the utmost limit, she kicks the ground and sprints.

Fast!

If I looked away for a second, I wouldn't be able to follow her movements.

「Instant Emperor Killing!」

She draws the sword and cuts the Orc in half.

Terrific ultra-fast sword skill.

However, there still 19 more Orcs remaining.
They rush towards Claire who is defenseless after the attack immediately, Gou!

The wind is cut as the Orc swings its club.

「Ku……」

She forcefully twists her body and avoids the attack by rolling to the side.
Certainly a narrow escape.

Claire is certainly strong, but there are too many opponents.
All right, this is where I use magic to back her up.

「I will show you the result of my training……!」

…… Is what I thought, but my body quivers and doesn't move.

「Wh, what is, this……!?」

I'm puzzled by my reaction.

Death after death is happening before my eyes.
An actual fight to the death.

Wrong——

It's totally different from my secret training.

I've never experienced a battle to the death situation, I have no fighting experience.

A fierce battle unfolds between Claire and the Orcs right before my eyes.

Get a grip, me……!

I scold myself and empty the worries in my heart——

Chapter 7 – I Who Awakened

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Erik N**. and **Marcus S**

「Dragon's Raging Fire Sword Flow——Beheading Slash!」

With a slash of her sword, Claire cuts down another Orc.

Franky speaking, she's strong. Outrageous strength.

The 20 Orcs that were summoned were all defeated by Claire.

「Y, you……」

Gaizas stares at Claire with a stiff face.
She is stronger than he imagined, as one would expect he's flustered.

「It's just you now」

She shakes her sword to remove the blood and then points the sword at the magician.

「You bitch……! Do you intend to go against the Evil Empire——against His Majesty the Evil Emperor?」

「I will protect this village. I told you so」

Claire answered casually.

「To whoever tries to harm my precious hometown—death」

「Don, don't get cocky……!」

Gaizas who was grinding his teeth in anger suddenly distanced himself.

「You won't get away—」

Claire who was preparing to chase,

「Black Tentacle * Tentacle Bind!」

Gaizas completes his spell.
Claire avoids the black light extending from the ground easily.
However, the target wasn't her.

「Shi—」

The black tentacle coiled around one of the villagers.

「U…… aa……」

「Mother!」
「Aunty!」

I and Claire shout at the same time.

「Throw away your sword」

Gaizas says while tightening the neck of my mother with the tentacle.
With a threat, he strengthens the power of the tentacle.

「N…… aa……」

The tentacle wraps around mother's neck tighter, her face becomes pale.

「Stop……!」
「Stop it!」

I and Claire scream at the same time again.

「…… I understand」

Claire gives up and throws her sword on the ground with a regrettable

expression.

「Coward……」

「Kukuku, this is Evil Empire's way of doing things. We utilize any means to obtain victory——optimistic chivalry is useless in front of us」

Gaizas triumphs.

「Now then. I must thank you for killing twenty of my Orcs」

He looks at Claire's body with creepy eyes.

「If you want to kill me then get over it. If you want to violate me, then violate me」

Claire said expressionlessly.

「But release Aunty. Don't raise your hand against Abel and the villagers」

「So gallant」

Gaizas laughs and points his finger at the female knight.

Don!

Magical power surged from his finger it took a form of Energy Bullet and blown her off.

「Gu…… Geho, goho」

Claire vomited blood while feebly standing up.

Her right arm bent in a strange direction.
Was it broken with that blow?

Shit, Claire will get killed at this rate——

「I won't kill you so easily. A person who goes against the Evil Empire——I will make an example of you」

Gaizas seemed to be enjoying himself.

「First, I will break your hands and feet. Then when there's no resistance, I will summon demons and let them rape your hole after hole. You will regret being born as a woman, hahaha haha!」

Damn it.
Will I just stand and watch?

Didn't I want『Power』for times like these?

How long are you going to tremble, me?
How long are you going to be afraid, me!

「Now then, first I blow off your right hand」

Gaizas points his finger at Claire's right hand.

「Stooooooooop!」

Something inside me snapped.

The uneasiness and fear from before vanished.
I kick the ground and start running.

I just want to help Claire and Mother.
I will never forgive him.

I only think about this and run.

「Hou. There was another reckless one」

Gaizas changes his line of sight on me.
He points his finger that glows in red light at me.

This is bad, I don't have enough distance to avoid!

——No, it's alright.
I have an unrivaled talent in magic.

Believe in my magic——

「I will kill you first! Burst open!」

Magic Power that resembles Energy Bullet is shot.
A terrific explosion broke out in the surroundings——

——the flames slowly clears up.

「Yo, you……!?」

Gaizas glares at me with a surprised face.

I haven’t suffered a single injury.

Before me, a blue barrier was glowing.

Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere

As the name suggests it’s a defensive spell that repels attacks.

The spell that I invoked repelled Gaizas’ Energy Bullet easily.

The present explosion is an aftermath of the energy.

「That is…… Magic!? Impossible, a magician in such remote place!?」

I gaze coldly at Gaizas who is astonished.

Chapter 8 – A Difference in Status

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Marcus S.**

The situation has completely reversed.

「Fuu……」

I greatly breath out.

It was my first time using it in an actual combat, but apparently it somehow worked.
This is the result of training for several years.

「Eei, even though you can use magic as well, after all you are from the remote region. You are not an opponent of Imperial Magician!」

Gaizas screams in irritation and tightened the grip of the tentacles around my Mother’s neck.

「N…… Ga, a……」

Mother’s face quickly turns to deathly pale.

「Stop it!」

I scream in panic.

「Don’t move. Of course, chanting spells is also prohibited」

Gaizas gave out a warning and started chanting himself.

He probably judged that I won't be killed with that chantless magic from a while ago.
Fundamentally, the longer the chant is the stronger the power of the magic.

「Do you intend to break through my defense by chanting a high-level spell——」

Furthermore, he forbid me from chanting to prevent resistance.
What a heinous cowardly means.

「That's the difference between us——Dance! Dance! And tear to pieces! Blade of the God of Thunder * Lightning Slash」

Gaizas completes the chant and lightning struck down from the sky.
I fear that's likely several thousands of volts charging towards me, Boom!

The defense that I could for with chantless magic dispersed plainly.

「Wha!?—— Are you saying that you prevented my strongest magic with chantless defense spell——」

Gaizas raised his voice in surprise.

「Wh, whawhat…… you…… that magic power……!? the level is different……!?」

He breathes heavily after using his most powerful magic spell.

At that moment, I did not miss the chance that has appeared.

——Go.

I strengthen the will in my heart and invoke a chant again.
However, this time, it's not a defensive spell.

「N……!?」

A soundless groan of surprise escapes from Gaizas' lips.
I create an invisible blade made from magic power and bisect the black tentacle wrapped around Mother's neck.

「Sh, shi——」

「It's the end, Gaizas」

I told Gizas with Ice-Cold voice and pointed my right hand towards him.

If something happens to Mother, I will end you——

That’s the meaning behind my expression.

「D, don’t be so conceited, brat……」

Gaizas backs off slowly.

「Our Empire is already…… Already started invading your stupid country. Mighty magicians to which I can’t even compare, will trample all over your country! Every man of this country will be killed, women will be violated——including that female knight! Haha haha, serves you right!」

Together with a parting threat, Gaizas chants a high speed flying spell and disappears in the sky.

「He still had that much magic power left, huh」

I look at the fleeting figure of Gaizas which soon becomes a speckle in the sky and mutter.

Of course, I can chase after him.
But I should not leave this place now.

Gaizas might come back or a new member of the Empire may appear.

At any rate, the fight is over.
For the time being, but——

Chapter 9 – Banquet and the Temptation

In the evening of the next day, a grand banquet was held.

It was a welcome party for Claire yesterday, today is a victory celebration party.
I encountered a crossfire of questions about me having magic.

「Why did you hide it until now?」
「Magician? Amazing!」
「Hey, hey, teach me how to do it too」

The village girls surrounded me.

Until now they regarded me as『Physicaly fragile good-for-nothing boy』even though they ignored me——

Wow, I've become popular all of sudden.

I wonder if driving away a magician of the Evil Empire has such an impact.

The village men seem full of envy, they look at me with awkward faces.
Everyone looked down on me until now.

「Well, because I couldn't control it well yet I decided to keep it secret…… Such unsteady magic is dangerous……」

It's my first time experiencing being surrounded by large amounts of girls.
I'm completely embarrassed and confused.

「Such modesty is also cool~」
「I always thought that Abel was handsome」
「Ah, not fair. Even I though that~」

Nonono. Didn't you guys talk behind my back until recently?
Though I was surprised at this crew, well it didn't feel bad to be praised.

More than anything, I was able to feel the softness of the girls bodies glued to me, the fragrance is making me——
I who is not familiar with women is on a verge.

「Indeed, you are a hero who saved the village」

Mayor passed me alcohol with an overjoyed face.

「Claire saved the village together with me」

I respond.

In fact, Claire defeated twenty Orcs by herself.
Claire should be praised just as much as me.

「Thank you, Abel. However, you are the one who defeated the magician. You can boast about it」

Claire came close to me.

I cured her arm which was broken by Gaizas with healing magic.
There doesn't seem to be any problems with Claire after checking her condition.

I sigh in relief.

After all, my magic is self-taught
I'm confident about my control, but I'm inexperienced.

I was worried a little because it was my first time using healing magic, I'm glad it went well.

——After the excitement of the banquet hit the peak, the atmosphere slowly came to an end.

「Then, Abel. It's time——」

The village Mayor came and called out to me.

「As the village law states. I will reward you」

「Law? Reward?」

「It's our gratitude. I want you to receive it by all means」

The other men watched me while grinning.
What what?

「You will see if you go. I have prepared a detached room. Enjoy yourself plenty tonight, hihi hihi」

Mayor said to me with a filthy smile, he urged me to go.

——What the hell is going on?

I was led away by the elder to a detached room.

A luxurious bedroom is inside.
A bed covered in the canopy which is ill-matched in the poor village.

And on the side——

「Claire……?」

Claire was sitting there straight for some reason.
Like a slave respectfully waiting for the king.

「He, hello I was selected as your partner today…… Pl, please take care of me」

Claire seems to be very tense.
Furthermore, why is she wearing the knight armor again?

「Ah, this appearance? I was little nervous…… I thought I could calm down a

little if I wear this」

「Nervous? What are you talking in the first place?」

「…… Eh, Mayor didn’t tell you?」

Claire was surprised.

「No way…… they were supposed to arrange everything……」

She pouts.

「In any case, please explain」

「…… There is a law in a village like this」

Claire blushed for some reason and cleared her throat.

「The person who saves the village will receive a reward. The best feast and wine harvested that year——」

Claire breathes out and says.

「And village maiden’s….. virginity……」

「Virginity……?」

I repeated like a parrot and stared at Claire.

「——Eeeeeeeeh!?」

O, oi, Claire being here, means, no way.

Claire blushed and nodded.

「I will give you my, vi, virginity」

She says with trembling voice.
She looks up at me with slightly moist eyes.

「G, gratefully receive it, okay?」

[] ᨒᩚᩖᩚᩖ ᩖᩚᩖᨒ []

Chapter 10※-15※

Chapter 10 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 1※

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

「W, wait a second, what are you talking about all of sudden, Claire!?」

I cried out of flustered.

Just now, Claire said something like that right?

To give me her virginity––

That's some abrupt development.

Certainly Claire is kawaii, beautiful, her style is good, chivalrous––Since I first saw her I thought she was fascinating.
But, if you say something like this all of sudden, I wasn't prepared for this……

…… Gulp.

While I swallow saliva, I stared at Claire again.

Only a small candle is lit up in the room.
In the dim room, Claire's beauty seems magical.
More than anything her elegant posture brims over with feminine charm.

「In the first place, why. This law. Is strange」

「I also didn't know that such a law exist. In the middle of the banquet, Mayor told me『We will reward Abel』and told me about this」

According to Claire––

This village was involved in many wars, basically with no peaceful times.
However several hundred years ago, a large war erupted and we were exposed to the invasion of the enemy country.

During such times, a lone traveler has saved our village.
With overwhelming strength, he forced the enemy forces to retreat and saved the village.

In order to show gratitude, the Village Mayor of that time bestowed a village maiden upon him.

And after he gave the savior a maiden as a reward, he made it a law, but that law didn't take a place in several hundred years——
Now this time, because I saved the village, the law that was forgotten for several hundred years came back to light.

「Bu, but, why Claire——」

「You saved my life. This is my gratitude」

「Gratitude……」
「Mou, this is something I decided myself. Perhaps——you don't like me being your…… partner?」

As Claire stared at me anxiously, I held my breath.

「I don't…… dislike it. Rather, I'm happy」

「Then, I will service you」

Claire respectfully approached me and kneeled before me.
The equipped knight armor made a sound.

「I can take it off…… right?」

Claire lay her hands on my pants.

Eh, is this okay? Is this really okay?

The confusion and the excitement welled up in my mind.
Claire takes off my pants timidly.

N, wait a minute.
This situation certainly——

「Same as yesterday's dream……?」

I remember it.
Come to think of it, Claire was wearing knight armor and was blowing me that time.

She said it was a reward for saving the village.

I got it.
That wasn't a simple dream——Some sort of precognition?

My pants fall down on the floor.
My penis which is exposed to the air felt a chill.

「Aa……!」

Together with Claire's painful sigh, a hot gaze fell between my crotch.

「Abel's…… is shaped like this……」

Her shimmering eyes in the dark are awfully charming.

「Err, doing it first with mouth…… is the proper way, right? I heard it before from the talk of girls with experience……」

Claire timidly moved her face closer to my penis.
Her sweet breath slowly approaches.

Ah, finally——

That moment, I remembered the dream and my thing vigorously throbbed.

「Ku, fua……」

The next moment, tender lips touched my glans.
Hot lips, which make me feel like I'm melting.

「Uu……!」

With only a touch, an electric current ran through my dick.
Claire opens her red lips and holds the head in her mouth.
Sticky saliva and her tongue coil around my dick.

「Aa, ku, haa…… aa…… aaa」

With that alone, a pleasant feeling reaches me, I look at the ceiling and pant.

Jupo, jupu……!

A quiet sound of sticky saliva echoes through the room.
I was listening to the comfortable obscene harmony.

——Every sensation is identical to the one in the dream.

Claire kneeling down on both her knees, wholeheartedly absorbed in fellatio.

She opens her seductive red lips.
And swallows my symbol whole.
The sticky saliva starts splashing around and speards the sweet smell around.

She's timidly caressing dancing around my glans with her tongue, allowing me to experience her innocence and excitement.
It was coated with a large quantity of saliva, my symbol became slimy.

「Nn, chiyu…… rero …… o…… chiyu, jiyuuu……」

My meat stick goes in and out of Claire's mouth again and again.
The friction between her cheeks is making me feel numb to the core.

「Chiyu, pu….. n, chiyu…… fuuu…… n, u……」

While sucking my meat stick, she gradually becomes intoxicated, the corners of her eyes turn red.
She narrows her eyes and they become wet with excitement.

That Claire is——

A chivalrous female knight is eating my shameful organ with her lovely lips and licks it with her tongue.

I can't believe the things happening within my body.
I doubt if this is another dream or not.

But, this is different.

In comparison with the last scene, this sense of reality is stronger.
More than anything, my penis is in a constant attack of pleasure——It can't be a dream.

「U, gwu…… Uaaa」

Before I became aware, I groaned.

My lower part of the body shakes incessantly.
Feels good. It feels too good.

It's in totally different dimension than doing it with my hand.
The pleasant feeling in my lower body gradually increases and my body trembles.

Approximately 5 minutes passed since the fellatio begun, I will reach the climax

soon.

「U, aa, coming……!」

Doku! Dokudokudoku! Dobyuruuuuuu!

A refreshing sensation goes from hips to the brain.
My dick may burst open from the inside, with a feeling of freedom I release a large amount of sperm.

「N, guuu!? Fumu, n, faaa…… chiyuu……」

Claire opens her eyes in surprise and tries to swallow the heavy load I released.

Chapter 11 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 2※

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

「Fuu…… This is how Abel tastes……」

When I pull out my penis, Claire sighs as sperm drips out from her mouth.

Because of that sexy expression the muscles around my spine started throbbing.
Even though I just came a little while ago, the blood has collected in my penis again.

In no time, it welled up again and stood hard.

「I, it got bigger again……!? Amazing……」

Claire stared at me with passionate eyes.

I won't calm down with just fellatio.
I want to do more comfortable things.

I want to do more pleasant things with Claire.

「I, if you stare at me like that…… I……」

Claire is squirming her waist restlessly.
The metal armor is making gochari sounds.

「Claire……?」

「It feels itchy between my legs…… n, chiyu…… I want it」

I wonder if Claire got excited from her first oral sex.
The dignified beauty blushes more and more and sighs many times.

「Do you want to…… continue?」

Claire looked up at me and asked.

「I will gi, give you my virginity, I mean it's the village's law」

In other words, I will have sex with Claire.
The thing called The first experience.

「Is that——really okay?」

I blurted with aroused voice.

「I said so a while ago. I want to thank you for saving my life」

Claire nods with a smile on her face.

「I don't dislike it, I was not forced into this so please don't worry about it」

「…… I understand. I will gratefully accept your feelings」

I stared at Claire once again.

Beautiful, with good style, if I had a girlfriend like her it would be the best.

However, Claire's charm isn't only on the surface.
Risking her life to protect the village, she's a chivalrous girl.

I was attracted to such Claire.

There was an accident when we first met, but that doesn't matter anymore.

I want with Claire——

I want to have my first time with her.

Claire's expression changed, did she misunderstood because my silence?

「…… But Abel has the right to choose. If you don't want to do it with me, I can call some other girl——」

「N, no, that's wrong. I'm sorry for letting you misunderstand」

I shook my head in a hurry.

「I…… want to do it with Claire. I'm happy that Claire is my first partner」

I start blushing after saying that.

What is this, it sounds like a confession.

The silence takes over the place.

N, Claire? You have no reaction?

When I became uneasy I looked at Claire——
Claire is looking down with red face while her shoulders are trembling.

「Is something wrong?」

「When you say it so straightforwardly I will get embarrassed…… Ah, uun, nothing」

Claire shakes her head embarrassingly and stands up.

「Umm…… I should probably take my clothes off too……」

Gacha, gacha. The Knight armor makes sounds while she's taking it off.

Claire who ended up only in bra and panties takes a deep breath.

For some time, she stood there dressed only in her underwear, after making up her mind, she took another deep breath.
And then with shaking hands, she started getting rid of her bra and panties.

I will see Claire completely nude soon——

I watched her undressing entranced.
Before long, the underwear is taken off, and white soft skin comes to light in the dim room.

「Uwaaa……!」

I leaked out a voice of admiration.
Beautiful to the point of getting impressed.

This is, Claire's body——

The breasts which shook slightly in accordance to Claire's breathing.
Lovely pink pointy ends in the middle.
The firm abdomen which the result of the tough knight training.
Because she has such fighting ability, I imagined her body would have more

muscles.
But Claire's body is completely different from what I imagined.
Every curve of her body, chest, waist, buttocks limbs are all very feminine.

Seeing her totally naked, my meat stick stood in full erection, almost hitting my navel.

Chapter 12 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 3※

「I, if you stare at me like that, I will get…… embarrased」

A bashful smile appears on Claire's face, she wiggled her attractive naked body.
Her abundant juicy breasts are shaking.
I glued my eyes at those two perky mounds.

「I said, don't stare at me so much, mou」

Claire puffs her cheeks lightly.
Such gesture is lovely too.

Just from looking, blood gathers between my crotch.
My penis is throbbing lively, more than from the fellatio before.

「Claire……!」

Unable to control my excitement, I forcibly tear off my jacket.

With this, we are both stark naked.

When I stretch my hand towards Claire, the other side also stretched her hand the same way.
We intertwine our finger with each other.

「N……!」
Both I and Claire let out a long sigh of excitement.

With our fingers entangled, we fall down on the bed.
I ended up on the top of Claire.

「Abel……」

Eager sigh tickles me on my face.

A warm nude body breathed below me.

The soft and elastic breasts are pushing against me.

This is the first time in my life I touched a nude girl's body——

While shaking with excitement I stretched out my hand towards Claire's chest.

Even after being crushed by my body, they still retain beautiful bowl-like shape.
When I spread my fingers and grab them, my fingers seemed to melt under the soft touch.

「N…… fua……」

Claire frowns and lets out a faint moan, it's unbearably erotic.

Giyu, muni, I squeezed it and rubbed it.
Unbelievably soft and so elastic that my fingers are being repelled.

A small bulge stiffened in the middle, I excitingly concentrated on rubbing it.

My other-self was swelling, under the strain from the inside.
It sprung up many times over, the tip was tapping inner part of Claire's thigh.

I want to touch Claire more.
I reached my other hand towards between her legs.

「Ya…… aa……」

Claire pants subtly.

Kuchiyu……!

A wet feeling welcomed my fingertips. It's wet.

Is it from the fellatio or from the breast message?
While thinking such, Claire's place was getting more wet.

I trace two fingers around the labia and slowly insert them in the crack.
I slowly caressed the place that was surely closed until now.

Zuchiyu, zubuuu.

While splitting the wet petals apart, I slowly push my fingertips inside Claire.
It's incredibly warm and tight.
Moreover, it's slowly tightening around my fingers.

This is inside of woman——!?

I savour the sensation of touching woman for the first time in my life,「Aa…… fuaa, an……!? Abel's, fingers…… are, inside…… inside……」

Claire tenses up and twists her body.
Her eyebrows relax and a sweet breath escapes from her half-open mouth.

「Claire, you are so wet……」

「Noo~o, d, don't say that……」

Claire panted bashfully.

Guchiyu, the wet sound resounded around the room loudly.
As if understanding the tight interior, I sank my fingers deeper little by little.

「Ha, aa…… n!? Ku, fa……」

Her vagina tightens around my fingers harder and harder.

If, my penis was inside instead of my fingers, just how much pleasant would that be——
Just imagining this sent electric current through my lower parts.
At that moment my penis who was eagerly waiting ached.

The head grows in size, a smelly liquid drips out.
Kuchiyu, kuchiyu, the hot vagina is stirred with my fingers.

「Fu, aa…… o…… nn, ku…… feels so good, good…… awa, a……」

Is Claire naturally sensitive, or are all girls so sensitive, my childhood friend sings from my fingering.

When I pull out fingers slowly and look at them, the fingers which were deep inside are coated in slimy liquid.
A bittersweet scent drifts to my nose.

「Claire, I, I can't hold it anymore……!」

When I blurted with an excited voice, I spread her legs open.
「Ah……!?」

Claire got surprised as I pounced on her.

She looked at me with a frightened uneasy face.
You wouldn't believe she was fearlessly annihilating Orc troops just a while ago.

「Kiya, a……」

When her slender and well-proportioned legs are spread, she covers her face bashfully.
Her female part is completely exposed before me.

「This is…… Claire's……!」

A light patch of pubic hair was growing on the top.
Below that, her honest crack is completely visible.

Her shiny wet vagina which was slightly open with my fingers.
Hiku, hiku, it was twitching as it was calling for me.

If it's like that, something bigger than fingers may enter.

「Claire, is it okay to…… put it inside……?」

I was barely able to open my mouth.
My throat is dried entirely, words don't come out smoothly.

「…… Come」

Claire's voice was similarly hoarse.

Chapter 13 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 4※

At last, the time of my first sexual experience has arrived—!

My heart beats fast from all the tension and anticipation.
It throbs so much it may rupture from the inside.

When I exhale a deep breath, I moved my waist forward between Claire's legs.

I grab my meat stick with both hands and pushed the head towards the wet hole.
Kuchiyu, I felt the wetness.

Err, it's okay to put in just like that right……?

Though I saw it many times in Eromangas and AVs, the actual practice is first for me.
As expected, it's totally different doing it myself than in the videos.

My mind went blank from all the tension.

There was no room for rational thoughts.

Okay, I'm putting it in!

I pushed my waist forward enthusiastically.

Zuchiyu…… Zururi.

Even though I pushed so enthusiastically, the tightness I expected on my glans didn't come.
My aim was off and my thing bounced off track.

「A, are…..?」

I stopped my movements in confusion.

Even though in AVs they insert it so easily.

Th, this time surely——

I tried to insert it again in a hurry.

I caressed Claire's secret place gently with one hand and confirmed the position of the hole with one finger.
My depressed mood decreased slightly after finding out she's still wet.

If I push the tip here——

「Everything's okay」

Claire smiled gently and healed my uneasiness.

She reaches out gracefully with her hand and grasp my penis.
Slender fingers wrapped around my fishing rod.

With that alone the impatience in me mysteriously disappears and the presence of mind returns.

「Let's do it…… together? I will assist you」

Claire admirably proposed.

「Thank you, Claire. Then, together……」

I join forces with Claire and we take the aim together.
There was a burning sensation on my tip which was hitting the wet secret hole.

Target located, I think.

「Here I go, Claire」

「Un, come……」

Claire nodded lightly and I pushed my waist decisively.

Zu…… buuuu……!

This time, I felt my glans pushing aside the hot labia.
The vanguard is under the attack of hotness and sticky liquid.

「Ku, oo……!」

I let out a short moan.

The hotness I feel is totally different from the time I inserted my fingers.

Moreover, my penis is being crushed under the tightness.
The flesh of her vagina surrounds my symbol from all sides.

The pressure that is pressing against my glans is so pleasant.

Is it because Claire is a virgin?
Or are all girls this tight?

「U…… aa….. feels, good…… n……!」

My meat stick becomes numb from the sweet pressure and fascination, my waist trembles and I pant for breath.

What is this, the inside is so tight, so intense and so slippery——
I feel absurdly good just from inserting the tip.

「Fua, aa……」

Claire closes her eyes and pants painfully.

「Claire……」

「I, I'm fine, so…..」

Claire slowly opens her eyes and looks at me.

Her blue eyes become wet with tears.
But the light reflecting in them is not from the pain, but affection.

I nodded at brave Claire and pushed my waist further.
Somehow, I felt like if I insert it further in one go, I can ease Claire's burden a little.

Guchiyu, zubububuuuu.

The feeling of wetness surrounds my whole penis.
I felt the pleasure to the core my waist seemed to melt.

The further I advance, the bigger the pleasure.

Suddenly——

Buchiyu, I felt like I was hitting something with my tip.

「A, kawaaa」

At that moment, Claire groaned loudly.
She seemed to spit out all the air in her lungs.

At the same time, my other me arrived at the deepest part of Claire.
The feeling of hitting something I felt earlier, was probably the feeling of her hymen being torn.

「Are you alright, Claire?」

「P, please…… for a little while….. don't move…..」

As expected, she's in pain, she's panting 'haa haa' loudly.
The expression of anguish and pleasure is extremely seductive.

She is like a totally different person from the strong-minded girl from a while ago——
Without a doubt, there is only a single『Girl』here.

And——the one who made Claire look like that, is me.

A sense of accomplishment and satisfaction sprung within me.

Chapter 14 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 5※

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Jonathan V.**

I didn't move for a while, I restrained my waist while having my dick buried

inside of Claire.

Because my meat stick was under constant constriction of flesh walls, I was under a melting sensation.
Even though I haven't moved my piston yet, it's so comfortable I may ejaculate right away.

But I endured patiently.
I didn't want to put a burden on Claire's vagina which accepted a man for the first time.

I want to move.
I want to move and experience more pleasant sensation.

The male instincts boil inside me.

「N…… it seems, that it settled, a little」

While panting 'haa haa', Claire said in soft voice.
She nods to me with subtly wet eyes.

「It may be, possible to…… move……」

「Then, I will move slowly」

I have begun moving my waist in a slow pace.
My penis moved around the slippery vagina.

「Ku, oo…… u, aaa….. u, uu……」

I experienced the friction between bodies for the first time in my life, it exceeded my imagination.
Not a metaphor, my penis really seemed to melt inside Claire.

「A…… fua, ku…… fuu!? A big thing, is moving…… inside, eh……!?」

Claire wiggled her nude body while raising a bewildered voice.

That wiggling matches my with mine waist movement.
The internal pressure is strongly increasing against my meat rod.

「Uu, u…… so tight, kuwaa……!」

The pleasant pressure made me feel comfortable to the core, I could not help but moan in joy unintentionally.

After two, three pelvic thrusts, Claire doesn't show pained expression anymore.
On the contrary, whenever I put it in and out, she releases a small comfortable pant.

It seems it would be alright to move a little faster.

As I came to that judgment, I couldn't help but ask.

「Is it okay, to move faster?」

「Yes, come…… e…… waa, an」

I look at nodding Claire and raise the pace of my thrusting.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu…… pan, pan……!

Sticky sounds and noises of flesh colliding played an indecent harmony around the room.

「Kua, again…… uu, inside, tightens…… wa, guu…… uoo……!」

As I'm absorbed in moving my waist, I pour consecutive strokes against the Claire's deepest parts.

In the beginning, I was worried that my penis would slip out of Claire's vagina, but because I found I good angle I continued to move my waist awkwardly.

I'm getting used to it with every thrust.
I got the hang of it little by little.

Gatsu, gatsu, my glans intoxicatedly rubs in deep parts of the vagina.
My hard penis is being massaged by the vagina's tightness, sending intoxicating sensation through the spine towards the brain.

It felt good when I inserted it, but I've been feeling even better after the piston started moving.
The slimy liquid climbs all over the meat stick, it's making me feel weak in knees.

In addition, whenever I pull out and back in, the tightness that pressures my glans and my rod comes and goes.
The exquisite pressure sends sweet numbness through my whole cock.

「Waa, waa…… a, n…… fuwa, aaa……」

With most of the agony disappeared, Claire relaxed her eyebrows and panted comfortably.
Her face is way too erotic.

I bring down my upper body, I draw closer to her face and press my lips against hers.

「N……!? Chuu…… mu, u」

At that moment, Claire opened her eyes in a surprise but quickly returned the kiss.

「Chiyu, uu…… reroo……」

We were engrossed in kissing.
Furthermore, we entwine our tongues and sip each other's saliva.

This was my first kiss.
I'm sure it was the same for Claire.
The first kiss being later than the first experience, what a weird story.
I was drunk with Claire's soft lips.

While being engrossed with my childhood friend's lips, I further accelerated the piston's speed.

「Fugu, u……!? N, gwu…… afu, uu…… an, fuaa……!」

When I push my waist deeply, Claire's body reflexively wiggles.
When our lips separate, I breathe hard through my mouth covered in sweet saliva.

「……! Ku, waa….. mo, more…… more…… uaa….. good……!」

While breathing hard, Claire's secret hole mysteriously squeezed my thing hard.
The small tight vagina gets even tighter and intense pressure sweetly simulates my whole penis.

The slender well-proportioned naked body bends and abundant breasts bounce up and down.
I can hardly contain myself after witnessing such erotic spectacle.

I began the last spurt.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, bodily fluids are splashing from the place we are connected.
A raw scent of sex covers the whole room, it drove my excitement even more.

Right now, I'm having bareback sex, my excitement reaches the top.

「U, u…… Ooooooo……!」

I cried.
I cried out while concentrating on my piston.

Something similar to lightning runs from my waist through the spine, my lower part of the body goes numb.
Mou, it won't be strange to ejaculate at any time.

「Uu, kuu,…… au, kuuuu…… so, so good……!」

I thrust my waist vigorously while being intoxicated with the feeling of a vagina.

Chapter 15 – First Experience with Female Knight・Part 6※

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Jonathan V.**

Guchiyu, zuchiyu, zuchiyuchiyu…… panpan pan……!

I accelerated the piston movements and the friction on my dick became stronger.

「Kuu, fua…… uu, so good…… Clair, e……!」

A sense of ejaculation crept along my waist, making me melt in pleasure.

「Me, too…… somehow, that place…… feels, weird…… fuaa…… an……」

In order to meet the attack of my piston, Claire raised her hips up.

The bond of our genitals deepened and we rubbed against each other.
Guchiyu guchiyu, our hoarse voices resounded around the room.

「Afu, uu…… n, harder…… Abel, u….. afu, un……!」

It seems that the pleasure is only rising since she lost her virginity a while ago.

I look down at Claire, my passion rises with no end.
I lean my upper body forward and raise the thrusting speed to the maximum.

My penis which was swallowed by the tight vagina began irregularly pulsing.

I'm already at my limit.
From the tip of the glans, the precum began leaking endlessly.
Possibly, the semen may be already mixed in.

Penis, my waist, buttocks even my toes——are going numb from feeling good.
Mou, I will be cumming at any time now.

「U, kuu…… It's, coming」

When I groaned, although it too late now, I noticed that we hadn't used any contraceptive.

In the first place, I don't even know what contraceptives are used in this world.
I don't know if there's something like a condom.

In any case, it would be bad to come inside just like that.
While being absorbed in doing the deed my reasoning left without a trace.
Would it be better to come outside?

「Claire, I'm already——」

「It's fine, just like that……」

Claire looks up at me with wet eyes.

「Waa, aa….. with Abel, until, the end……」

She nods at me with entranced expression.

「But, inside——」

「Wa, first time, I want to go…… until the end…. n, fua…… I want to feel all of you……」

She says with a melting expression, I'm doubting whether she's acting with reason.
However, I felt a strong will within her voice.

「Come….. inside, me…… aa, wau…… an…… come, e……!」

With those words, all my reason left me.
I grasp her narrow waist with both hands and attack her with consecutive strokes.

「Ooo, I’m cumming, Claire……!」

I roar loudly and thrust my penis deeply.
After burying my penis up the root, I discharged all my desires.

Doku, dokudoku! Dobiyuruuuuuu! Zubiyuuu!

My dick throbs violently and an amazing quantity of semen gush out.

The sense of freedom similar to one from the fellatio a while ago, my vision becomes white.
Furthermore, coupled with the thought that I’m releasing it while raw, my lower part of the body completely melts.

「Fuaaaa…… aa…… a, dzuu!? Kyaaaaa…… inside, it’s coming…… uuu……!」

Claire who’s vagina was flooded with the massive ejaculation screams lovely.
Her flexible body trembles.

The penis which was buried deeply inside was still releasing the semen.
My semen continued to surge out of me, perhaps completely emptying my testicles, the small vagina is now overflowing.

「Gu, uuuu, still, coming…… kuoooo……!」

After many waves, I finished dying Claire’s vagina with semen.
Connected to Claire’s deepest place, the euphoria of the accomplishment slowly disappears.

The mental sufficiency mixed with physical comfortableness, I couldn’t experience something like that by masturbating.
Feeling refreshed, my mind went blank for a while, while still pouring my desires to the last drop.

「Haa, haa…… that felt so good」

After indulging myself in the comfortable sensation of ejaculating, I slowly pulled out my penis.
Zuchiyu, with a wet sound, I completely pulled my dick out of the tight hole.

「Aa……」

With the penis being removed, Claire raised a voice that seemed sad and

leaned her body back.

「Is it, over……? Abel, inside me…… was being comfortable…… fuu……」

The two pieces of labia that were closed tightly when she was a virgin, were now open like a mouth that was slowly closing.
A red slimy liquid was clinging on the inner part of that mouth.

It slowly dripped off from the part that was not closed yet.
The sperm flowing from the mouth was dyed pink.

It mixed with Claire's blood.

「To give my first time to Abel…… 」

Claire subtly smiled while staring at me.

That reminds me, what does she think of me?
How did she feel about Abel before I woke up——

「I always thought of you as my little brother. Slightly timid, easy to bully……
But, today was different」

The blue eyes that were staring at me became wet.

「You summoned the courage to save me and Aunty. You must have been really scared, right? You were shivering. Still, you confronted that magician head on」

Claire let out a painful sigh and continued.

「Being watched by such you, it made my heart throbb——Ah, Abel is also a man.
He's different from 7 years ago」

For a moment, Claire had a distant look.

I wonder if she's recalling me from 7 years.
Me who is not me, a totally different Abel.

「Therefore, I——」

When she attempted to say something, her face became red.

「An, anyhow, don't regret it now. I wanted to convey my feelings of gratitude.
So I undertook this duty」

She became shy and started talking rapidly, in the end, my childhood friend,

the female knight looked the other way.

[] ᨒᩚᩐᩚ ᩋᩚᨒ []

Chapter 16 – Chapter 17 – Chapter 18 – Chapter 19 – Chapter 20

Chapter 16 – Setting Off

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

Before I noticed, it was already morning.

I was wrapped in comfortable feelings after my first time with Claire and it seems that I have fallen asleep.

Claire wasn't beside me on the bed.

「Did she went ahead……?」

I raised my body from the bed and put clothes on.

The are around my waist feel strangely refreshed.
I still feel weird around my abdomen after remembering yesterday's ejaculation.

「I, I'm not a virgin anymore……」

I went out of the detached room while feeling amazing.

「U……」

The dazzling morning sun is refreshing.

First of all, I will return home and set out on a journey.
While I'm passing by the square, someone walks before me.

「Go, good morning, Abel」

A slim tall figure with crimson hair in ponytail––Claire.

Facing yesterday's sex partner is embarrassing.
A bittersweet itching crept on my back.

I wonder if Claire feels the same?
Her gaze couldn't settle down and she looks all around the surroundings.

「Umm, I returned first, so, sorry」

Different from her normal briskly attitude, she apologized with a flustered tone.

「Because I've wake up earlier, I returned home first. I thought you may wake up anytime soon so I went there——But you were already up」

「No, I just woke up a little while ago」

「I, is that so……」

Claire nods and diverts her red face again.

She was stealing little glances at me.

A silence came between us just like that.

So awkward.
Something suitable to talk about…… I get impatient.

「Whi, which reminds me, are you in pain? It was your…… first time, right?」

「I feel like you are….. still inside, but it doesn't hurt. I'm okay」

While saying that, Claire's face suddenly turned away again.

「…… Thank you for your concern」

「You keep averting your gaze since a while ago」

I blurted it out.

「I, I'm embarrassed there's no helping it」

Claire's face reddened up to her ears.

「Because we did such embarrassing thing yesterday……」

「Un, honestly, I too am embarassed」

When I expressed my true feelings, Claire finally looked at me and let out a smile.

What is this sense of distance, I wonder?
We are not a pair of lovers, but I feel more close to her than ever——this distance is awfully comfortable.

The silence came again, but it was not awkward this time.

Such quiet atmosphere is rather nice.

In a few minutes, Claire broke the silence.

「By the way——I want to talk you a little, is it okay?」

Her face which was bashful until now suddenly became serious.

「Is it important?」

「Cou, could it be a love confession!?」

I leaned forward unintentionally.

「W, w, wrong…… it, it's not the time…… fo, for that…… yet……」

Claire waved both her hands in panic.

As expected, there was no such rapid development.
But『yet』means, that sometimes with Claire——

「Me, joining the Royal Order?」

I was home, in my room with Claire.

——When we returned together, Mother was grinning at us.

「Please, take your time」

She said and went to the kitchen by herself.

Is she aware, that we had sex because of the village law?

When I think about it, I feel cold around my spine, I feel the discomfort and can't settle down.

「Funfunfu~n」

I hear Mother's humming from the other side of the door.

「Ever since the old days, I thought that Claire was the most suitable to be Abel's bride~」

Is this supposed to be monologue or are you talking so loud deliberately?

「E, errr what did you want to talk about?」

I cleared my throat and asked Claire.

「I want you to join the Royal Knight Order」

——Well, there is the opening line.

「No, I have no physical strength, knight is impossible for me」

「Even though I saw enter the Knight Order, I don't mean become a knight. I want you to lend your magician powers to the order」

Claire explained.

What is it what, the speech doesn't tell me much.

「Then, I will explain in a detail. This country wasn't in a war for a long time, but you know that we had a skirmish with the Evil Empire approximately half a year ago, right?」

「…… No, I don't」

I was ignorant of such things.
This world doesn't have a TV after all.

「To put it simply, a war will start between the Evil Empire and the Aisha Kingdom soon」

「W, war!?」

I raise my voice unintentionally.
Which reminds me, the magician yesterday said something about invading the Aisha Kingdom……

As someone who worked on the farm, I paid 0 attention to such things.

In the first place, I know about wars only from news and pictures.
Because I was raised in the peaceful Japan.

「Thus, a special unit of Royal Knights was established to fight against Empire's magicians. The order enlists the elites of mercenaries, priests, knights, and magicians」

Claire continues to explain.

「It would be too difficult for knights to fight against the magicians alone. We need the cooperation of magicians and priests no matter what」

「…… You want me to join that unit?」

「Abel is a rare magician. In addition, you are that strong. You would surely become a big help to the Kingdom」

Claire talks earnestly.

「A selective examination is held near the Capital. If you pass that examination, you will become the member of the special force」

「Special force……」

「A special force established by Her Majesty the Queen. Therefore, military exploits will be rewarded with rewards to your heart's content」

Is that a chance for a great success in life?

Not the life of a farmer in the remote village, but possibly as a man of influence?

From ordinary previous life to extraordinary reincarnation.
From an ordinary high school student to a special person that can choose——

After I noticed my talent in magic, the passionate feelings that I had.

Day after day, year after year——doing nothing but farming, living commonly and before I noticed I forgot about those feelings.
I now remember clearly.
Save the kingdom from the invasion, become a hero——the childish fantasy that I once held, can turn in a reality.

Of course with war, comes danger.
But, yesterday's battle was an easy victory.

The level was different not——even close.
I realized the difference in level was in totally different dimension.

There will be definitely a stronger guy in the Empire than the one from yesterday.
But, I have the confidence that I can do anything with my abilities.

Okay, I've decided.
I will enter the Special force.

「I will go, together with you」

Chapter 17 – Rashuka・City

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

Rashuka・City――

We arrived in the commercial city next to the Capital city Gloria.

In order to join a magician unit of the Knights Order『Attacking Mage Corps Slayer』I first need to pass the selection exams.
The exams are held once a week and are held in this Rashuka・City.

――When I told Mother that I want to take the exams to join the『Attacking Mage Corp Slayer』, she unexpectedly agreed easily.

「Bring me a souvenir when you return. Ah, that popular『I visited Gloria bread』is supposedly very delicious……」

What the hell is that? Is that supposed to be a present you buy in hot springs? Even though it's fine to be a little more worried about me……

Ah, it's still better than being opposed.

Like that, I and Claire arrived in the Rashuka city.

By the way, we travelled with my flight magic.
Rashuka is about 100km away from the village, but we have arrived in about 30 minutes.

My flying speed can easily exceed 200km/h. Claire who experienced flight magic for the first time stared at me with amazement.

「What a huge crowd……」

After seeing the huge amount of people gathered on the main street, I sighed. The number of people here is on a totally different scale from what I'm used to from the village.

In the first place, since I've reincarnated in this world, this is the first time I've left my hometown.

Of course, the crowd can't compare to one from Japan.

For someone who became used to the tranquil atmosphere of the village, I feel overwhelmed.

「This is the examination hall」

Claire brought me to a huge building in the center of the city.
Apparently, it's usually used as the Chamber of Commence.

「Because of my connections with the Knights Order I have taken care of the small things」

Oh, that helps.

「However, my position must remain neutral. I will help you with procedure and such things but I can't help you with the exam itself. I'm sorry」

「No, that's a matter of course, I'm grateful for your help」

I thanked Claire and inquired.

「And, what is this exam?」

「Practical skills and interview. Practical skills is a simulation battle between examinees, the interview will be conducted by Order's management」

「Leaving Practical skills aside, the interview is making me nervous……」

「Is it not normally vice versa?」

「Is that so? It's an interview, interview. Things like…… when your words are echoing the pressure increases or…..」

Although the only interview I ever experienced was when I was taking the high school exam.
Because I have no memory of college entrance interview, I probably died before that.

——Instead of the waiting a room, we entered a large hall.

「Uwa, so many people……」

Most likely, around 300 people are here.

Most of them were men in leather and metal armors.
The masculine men look like typical ruffians.

「I see, most applicants are Mercenaries. Because the average wage of『Attacking Mage Corps Slayer』is tenfold to thirtyfold times higher than average. There are a lot of people who wants to get rich quick」

Claire explained with a sigh.

「This place is flooded with hundred of applicants every time an examination takes a place」

Maa, the men who dream of successful life, exist in every part of the world.

「…… I'm the same though」

「Huh?」

「Nothing, I just said that I must work hard——N?」

I noticed a single girl in the middle of the crowd of mercenaries.

This girl has gentle features, unsuitable for this place.
A fluffy wavy golden hair extended to her back.
Her small figure was covered in white robes with gold embroidery.

And above all else the thing that needs to be mentioned, her chest.

Her chest is sticking out like a rocket, her huge breasts can be seen even through the thick robe.
Is she the so-called glamour girl I wonder?

Oppai, oppai! I shout in my head unconsciously.

「Seems like the priestess of Almeris」

Said Claire.
Almeris——One of the most worshipped Gods, the Goddess of harvest and earth.
By the way, almost every farmer family prays to Almeris, my parents too.

「So it's not only rough guys, a cute girl like her is also here」

「…… So this is the type that Abel prefers?」

「Eh?」

「I mean, didn't you say she's cute?」

Claire glared at me suspiciously.

N, has she become moody?

「…… It's nothing」

Claire turned away in a huff.
Then,

「Hehehe. Aren't you quite cute Ojou-chan」

「Your boobs are huge. Probably even bigger than melons. Kukuku」

A group of ruffians called out to her.
Five people surrounded her, she can't escape.

「Such a dangerous job, we will teach you how to earn money more easily」

「Ou, I know that business very well. Shall I introduce you?」

「Hehee, with boobs so huge, just how much you could earn——」

He definitely means sex service right?

It's a prostitute or something like that, isn't it?

A vulgar smiles float on the men's faces, the other applicants are pretending not to see.

「How about it, Ojou-chan?」

The men fully loaded with ulterior motive drew closer to the girl.
There are even some who are drooling.

「Umm…… I didn't really come here to make money~」

The girl replied with a bashful smile.

「Don't be so heartless, Nee-chan」

The man wants to quarrel.

「I'm not your older sister~」

「I didn't mean Nee-chan that way!」

「Ah, did you mean it as a『Play』by any chance? I have heard from Natasha that there are some people with older sister fetish……」

「I don't have older sister fetish!」

「Rather, speaking with her is troublesome, let's take her by force——」

One of the rowdy men got who got irritated by her my pace attitude shouted.
But instead of grabbing her robe,

「Aga!?」

His movements suddenly stopped.

——Good grief, I can't watch any longer.
I'm quite meddlesome If I say myself.

「Wh, what is, this……!?」

The man's arm reached to the opposite direction of the priestess.
Against that fellows will.

「What's wrong, Gates?」

「I, I don't knooow…… arm, my arm is moving on its own……!?」

The man called Gates is completely in a panic state.

「…… Abel, you」

Claire looked at me.
Indeed, she's sharp.

This is my invisible tentacle magic I named Tentacle Mist.

As the name suggests, I can change objects such as tentacles invisible.

Certainly Gaizas used similar magic.
But unlike his tentacles, my tentacles are transparent, nobody can perceive it.

In other words, I can do as I please!
If I feel like it, I can fool around with girls as much as I like!

…… No, I won't use them for bad things?
I have never used them to fool around with the village girls? It's the truth!

In any case——

Thanks to the practice, I have developed some delicate control.

Yosh, let's cause a little mischief——
I grinned and further manipulated the tentacles.

Chapter 18 – Female Priest Rashinu

「U, ooo……!?」

When Gates backs off from the priest girl, he faces a man behind him.
And extends his arm towards the guy's crotch.

「I can't stop…… W, what is happening, my body……!?」

Mugiyu.

Gates grabbed that man's groin with all his heart.
Guni, guni, he massaged the man's thing many times with dubious finger technique.

It's punishment for being obstinate towards a girl.

「You——」

Having his crotch massaged, the man's face quickly dyed red.

Uwa, he's getting angry.
Having his groin massaged by a complete stranger in front of a large crowd, the man was utterly humiliated.

「W, wrong…… this is misunderstanding……」

Gates groaned in panic.

After all, the man before Gates is one size larger than himself.
If they fight, he probably has no chance of winning.

But contrary to his words, Gates continues massaging the man's groin.
I can manipulate him with the magic tentacle, regardless of his own will.

The man's face turns even redder in anger.
The man brandishes his rough arm towards Gates ——

「I see, so you are a homo!」

The man suddenly raises his voice in delight.

Eh, are……!?
Gates wasn't the only one dumbfounded at the sudden development, I'm puzzled myself.

「W, wrong, I……」

「Let's change the place, heehee」

The man puts his arm over Gates' shoulders and embraced him tightly.

「Here, don't resist……」

「Hiii, save me……」

The man grabs Gates by the nape of his neck and drags him off somewhere.

Of course, Gates' companions and other applicants are seeing them off dumbfounded.

I'm completely dumbfounded too.
For such development to happen.

「Ah——!?」

Soon, an audible scream could be heard from the next room.

…… Only gods know if new tastes awakened in Gates.

「…… To think that Gates had such tastes」

「…… It would be better not to associate with him anymore」

The spirit in the rowdy people diminishes and they leave the girl.

「Araara, so that was your preference~」

Even now, the girl is a misunderstanding.

「It wasn't an Older Sister fetish, but boy's love instead」

This world has BL too……?

「You, it's better to be more careful」

Claire approached the girl.

「Yes? Careful?」

「What they mean by the introduction was clearly an erotic bussiness」

「W, was that the case!?」

It seems that Claire's words wholeheartedly surprised her.

She didn't understand after all. Natural airhead……

「You are a girl, it would be better if you were more cautious」

Claire advises.

「Ehehe, I will be careful」

The female priest bobbed her head.

「Ah, I'm called Rashinu」

「I'm Claire. This is Abel」

「Claire-sama and Abel-sama……. desu ne. So you were the one who did the deed earlier desu ne」

Rashinu looked at me and smiled.
A glittering light appeared in her eyes for a moment.

「Eh?」

「I mean, you used your magic to bind that man's hand and twisted it…… like that」

This child can sense my magic!?
Moreover, with my tentacle under the invisibility spell……?

No one at this place was supposed to see my magic tentacle.

「You see, priests excel at magic perception desu yo~」

Rashinu stuck out her chest with 'ehen!'

Her big chest shakes like jelly.
At closer look, they are really huge……!

Without thinking, my eyes were glued at her chest.

Claire has big breasts too, but Rashinu's must be larger than hers.

It's understandable why the men called out to her.
I can't get enough of this gap between her neat face and huge breasts.

「…… Abel, your eyes turned lewd」

Claire stared at me.

「N, no they didn't」

「Lies. You stared hard at Rashinu-san's chest」

Ugh, scary.

「Araara, being jealous, how cute desu ne」

「W, who is jealous!」

Claire protested with a red face.

「T, this guy is just a childhood friend. Don't misunderstand」

「Being shy is also cute desu. This is called a tsundere desu yone. I've heard that from Natasha」

This world also has the expression for tsundere……?

「…… That reminds me, weren't priests of Almeris prohibited from entering the war?」

Claire who pulled herself together inquires.

「Yes, the goddess of harvest administrates peace…… The doctrine forbids fighting. But it does not deny one from protecting oneself」

Rashinu talked with stiffened face.
She had a dignified expression that does not lose to Claire's.

「There are many people who think that religious organizations are absolutely prohibited from fighting, but I've decided to volunteer here in order to protect as many people as possible」

She talks with passion and sparkling eyes.
It seems that the motivation of this girl differs from the guys that want to succeed in life.

「Both of you are applicants desu yone. Let's work hard so all three of us can pass~」

「Abel is an applicant, I'm just escorting him. I will pray for you two to pass」

Claire smiles.

「Well then, Abel-sama. Once again——Please treat me well. Let's do our best」

Rashinu presents me her right hand.

I grasped her hand.
So soft and small, my heart started beating fast unintentionally.

「…… Abel, you are daydreaming」

Could you stop with the emotionless voice from behind, Clare!? Way too scary!

「You are a tsundere after all desu ne. BL and tsundere…… I will have a good story to tell to Natasha」

Rashinu grinned in delight.

After an hour of harmonious conversation——。
The examination finally began.

Chapter 19 – Practical Skill Examination

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Burn** from Patreon and **Johannes B.**

In the practical skill exam, applicants fight against each other in mock battle.

In one day I have to fight against 8 other applicants, the examiner judges the outcome of the battle and marks the score.
Opposite of tomorrow's interview, only those with high scores will pass.

However, the criteria to pass seems to be fairly strict.

This examination is held once a week several times, out of thousands of applicants only 17 passed.
The chance to pass is very small.

But conversely, those who pass are elites with a highway to success before them.
Anyway, I just have to win no matter who my opponent is.

「Y, you are!」

The arena where the mock battle is held——A stone circle ring installed in the courtyard of the building——A man raises his voice.

N, I recognize this guy.

「Gay…… If I'm not mistaken?」

It's the man who quarreled with Rashinu.

「Ga, I'm not a Gay!」

The man retorted immediately.

Iya, don't get so excited.
Are? This fellow's name, it isn't Gay?

「It's Gates. Don't purposely mistake it!」

While saying that, Gates put his hands on his bottom restlessly.

…… It happened after all.
While deep in thoughts.

「Kukuku, let me tell you, amongst my mercenary colleagues I'm considered quite skilled. I'm known as Manslayer of 37 Gates」

「Manslayer of 37 strangely half-baked number isn't it?」

「…… Would it be better to change it to Manslayer of 40 after all?」

「No, you can't just change that?」

「Bluffs are important to mercenaries you know!」

Haa, so that was the case.

「Anyway! Magician can't be considered an enemy in front of me who possess herculean strength! Evil Empire or whatever, my sword will cut down anyone——Just like this!」

Gates suddenly swung the axe he carried on his back.

Goun!

With the sound resembling explosion, the stone floor breaks and scatters.
A bomb-like blow.

「Oo, amazing……」

I admired unconsciously.
Looks like the title Manslayer of 37 isn't just for show.

「I thought you were just a simple Gay, but you possess an unbelievable strength」

「I already told you that I'm not a gay!」

Gates argues with tears in his eyes.

「Next——You head will be split like this」

Gates laughed fearlessly as he already won.

I wonder if that is one of his signature phrases before he declares the win. But, when I remember his earlier disgraceful behaviour, I mean……

「Don't just meaninglessly destroy the ring」

I pointed my finger at the part of the ring that broke.

The scattered debris rose up gently.
The scene looked like a video on a reverse, the broken parts of the floor attached to each other and the floor returned to its original state.

「Wha……!?」

Gates raises his voice in surprise.

This was a magic that puts items back together——Material Restoration magic. I may not be able to repair it when the damage is too severe, but I can easily put it back together if it's simply broken to pieces.

「You can use magic……」
Gates glared at me,
and with startled face,

「! By any chance, the one who moved my body earlier——」

Ah, I'm exposed.

「I won't forgive you…… Because of you…… That man did this and that to me……」

I don't want to imagine two muscular guys doing it……

「Then, begin!」

At the examiner's signal, the match began.

There are five arenas in the courtyard, all matches started at the same time. Surroundings became filled with war cries of contestants and cheers of the audience.

「Kukuku, after I knock you down I will bring you to that man. I will let you taste the same disgrace until I'm satisfied」

Gates whose body trembled raised his axe.

「Iya, please spare me of that」

I hold my buttocks unconsciously.
Because I don't have such hobby.

「If magician doesn't have the time to complete a chant, he is nothing special!」

Gates rushed at me while roaring.
When a 190cm man charges at you with heavy footsteps, it puts quite a pressure on you.

「No time to complete a chant…… huh」

He is certainly not wrong.

The physical strength of magician is not different from an ordinary human. Once you are attacked before completing a chant, it's over.

「Die!」

Gates jumped towards me swung his axe at my chest.
Gakin, a hard sound resounded.

「Eh……!? Are……?」

Gates' axe stopped right before my eyes.
As if it hit an invisible wall.

「If I don't have the time to complete a chant——What again?」

「Y, you, when did you……!?」

Gates stared at me with an absentminded face.

「If magician doesn't complete a lengthy chant, shouldn't he be unable to use magic……?」

「Normally yes. However, one can use chantless magic for magic with weaker strength and efficiency」

I explain.

「What it means is that I don't need to chant a defense spell for an attack of such degree」

「Y, you!」

Gates strikes with his great axe at me again.
But that attack only hits the invisible energy field around me.

「Zeizei…… Haahaa……」

Approximately ten minutes passed.
As expected, Gates tired out himself and gasps for breath.

「Then, is it okay to be the attacking one now?」

I point my right arm towards the ground.

Magic——Release.

At the same time, a flash of light bursts out.
With chantless magic, I release a drill-shaped magic ball, that pierces through the arena's floor down beneath the ground, leaving only a hole filled with darkness.

Fuu, I was enthusiastic and may have accidentally unleashed too much power.
If I shot it in the city, it would probably be completely erased.

「I can't see to the bottom of this ho…… le, what the hell is this……!?」

Gates groaned in amazement at the power of the magic bullet.

「The next one will hit」

I point my right arm towards Gates.
A light started glowing around my palm.

「Hi, hiii, I give up! I surrendeeeeeeeer!」

Gates goes down to his knees and screams in terror.

This, the first round was a disappointing victory.

Chapter 20 – A Victory Celebration Toast of Two Excited People

「Winner, Abel!」

The examiner declares loudly.

Yosh, good start.
I left the ring satisfied.

I have to fight in seven more matches.
I need to completely dominate them and obtain a high score.

——Dokun!

The beating of my heart suddenly increased.

「…… What?」

My chest awfully aches.
And my body feels subtle discomfort.

My limbs grow weak and my consciousness becomes thin……
However, that lasted only for a moment.

「Was I unconsciously tense and the fatigue hit me……?」

While questioning my state, I go to the waiting room until the next battle.

——Afterwards, I battled seven more times until the sun set.

As soon as the battle started, I kept firing my high output magic just like in the match against Gates.
I one of the matches the floor became full of holes made by hundreds of Ice Spears and in the next one, I fired a huge Fire Missile towards the sky and split it open.
Of course, I paid attention in order to avoid unnecessary damage to the surroundings.

Using flashy magic will certainly leave a great impression, I acted with such thoughts.

Thanks to that, all opponents got scared and surrendered few seconds after the match started.
I finished my eight matches undefeated and passed with the best results.

「A magic of that extent, moreover chantless——It felt like watching Dorothea-sama」
「Yes, that youth is something」
「Just, who is he……?」

The examiners became noisy after my matches were over.

「Who the hell is he……!?」
「There's no way I can win against something like that……」
「He must be a monster……!」

The other applicants at the waiting room were similarly looking at me.

Being the center of attention tickles my pride pleasantly.

I have exhausted plenty of my magic power, I'm feeling sluggish.
But this type of fatigue feels pleasant.

Now then, I will take it slowly and prepare for tomorrow.

「Tomorrow's interview…..」
To be honest, I'm more anxious about the interview than the practical exam.

I don't have confidence in this world's proper manners and courtesy.
Because it is a Knight's Order, it will probably be very strict.

If I fail because my manners aren't satisfactory, I won't be able to hold my head high.
First of all, let's ask Claire to teach me tonight.

「Congratulations on your total victory, Abel」

「Thank you, Claire」

That night, we toast in the room of our Inn.

For our two-day stay, we chose an Inn close to the Chamber of Commence.
We have our own room next to each other, but at the moment, we are celebrating my small victory in my room.

「You were wonderful today. All examiners were surprised」

Claire grins sweetly.

In her opinion, the practical exam will end with me being at the top with an

overwhelming score.
It should be a matter of course as I won all my matches in few seconds.

「It was the first time I used such magic in front of people」

I trained deep in mountains in secret after all.
To display my magic in public felt great, the feeling of freedom was comfortable.

「…… You were cool, Abel」

Claire mutters with a bashful smile.

「Eh?」

「Uun, it's nothing. That…… I said, to do your best tomorrow too」

Claire gets flustered and started speaking fast.

After few cups of sake, Claire's cheeks were dyed pink.
Surprised at her very sexy appearance, I exhale a deep breath.

The recollection of my first time I had with Claire just a few days ago played in my mind.

——Her bewitching white skin in the dusk.
——The beautiful rich chest, hips to kill for, narrow waist, young juicy butt like a peach, the nape of her neck which sweated subtly.
——I want to hold the naked body of such girl in my embrace, I want to push her down, I want to get inside her heart, the greed and my desires raged inside my heart.

「I something wrong, Abel?」

「N, no, it's nothing」

I shook my head blankly at Claire who stared at me in puzzlement.

Let's leave the erotic delusions for later and focus on tomorrow.
Although the results of the practical exam were excellent, it's still not decided that I will pass.

「I think you will pass if you don't make a serious blunder in the interview」

「Uu, that's quite the pressure though」

I'm thinking about what do I do if I make that『Serious blunder』.

「Don't be anxious. It's okay if you act normally like you always do」

「I'm worried about that normally……」

I have awfully low experience of talking to other people since it's just a few years since I live in this world.
What I think is normal, may not be normal for people of this world.

Dealing with the people of the small village may be still okay.
But, it's different this time.
My humanity will be judged in front of people I met for the first time.

…… Well, it's pointless thinking about it though.

「Isn't it okay? You don't have to fuss over something like etiquette. It's okay if you learn little by little after you enter the Knight's Order」

Claire gently holds my hand.
I was startled at the sudden sensation of a soft hand.

My cheeks flushed red.

No, not just my cheeks.
I feel that something hot swelled up around my abdomen——

「…… Abel?」

Before I became aware, Claire was stared at me intensively.
She looked all over me dubiously.

「Som, something, is wrong…… my body feels strangely…… hot……」

「Abel, this……」

Claire breathed in lightly.
I follow her line of sight and look at my lower body.

「Ah……」

My shameful part blew out of my pants.

U, uwa, what the hell is this!?
Since when do I have an erection……!

「You came to a city you know nothing about and fight against the tension—I wonder if it got you worked up to that extent?」

Claire mutters.

「It seems so painful, Abel……」

When I felt her hot eyes staring at my crotch, it swelled up even more.

[] ᨒᨓᩚᩖ ᩕᩚᨓᨒ []

Chapter 21※

The Female Knight's Soothing・Part 1※

Regular Chapter We both held our breath as we face each other.

Our voices do not come out.
I can hear the beating of my heart in my ears.

「…… A…… fu, n, fuu……」
「Ku…… o…… oo…… fuo……」

A faint noise from the next door breaks the silence.
It's obviously a noise of a man and woman getting along well.

What a timing for the visitors next door to start.
Such fine BGM is making the mysterious feeling boil.

「T, today you worked hard…… Therefore……」

Claire averted her face shyly.

「It, it's a…… reward」

She speaks rapidly and reaches towards my crotch.

「Claire……」

I watched her absentminded.

I won't stop half-way this time.
A slender finger pats my meat stick through the pants lightly.

「……! Ku, fuu

My dick bounced in response to Claire's movements.

My penis which attracted the blood towards itself became excited.
I have pitched a tent inside of my pants.

「Becoming like this……」

Claire leaks an eager sigh of admiration.

「Even touching me only little bit…… Felt comfortable……」

I blurted out with excited hoarse voice.
Claire stares at me with moist eyes.

「Say, Abel…… Is it okay to touch it…… directly……?」

「Y, yes」

I quickly pulled down my pants and underwear.

My penis was exposed to the cold air.
The meat stick which was already so hot seemed to make steam at any moment.

Claire's eyes gazed at my meat stick silently.

Although it isn't first time anymore, standing naked before a girl is still embarrassing.
However, I feel like I'm slowly getting used to it.

Feeling embarrassed from being exposed to eyes, the feeling of freedom is mixed with arousal.

The blood flowed to the core of my waist and my meat rod became fully erect.
It rose above 90 degrees and the dark red glans stares at Claire.

「As I thought, it's really big……」

Claire said in admiration.

I go to the bed and lie on my back while panting 'Haa haa'.
Understanding, Claire came closer to my lower body.

Our skin was touching once more.
We are the first time comrades.

However, we understood each other like lovers or married couple which held each other many times.

「N…… Chiyu」

Claire leans towards my crotch and touches my meat stick with her soft lips lightly.
With that alone, the pleasant feeling ran through my glans towards the root.

「Ku, uuu……!」

My lower body tenses up and I pant.
An exceptional beauty is kissing my genitals. If you don't get excited from this, something is wrong with you.

「Please…… Lick it more」

Claire nods lightly at my request and her pretty lips open in O shape.
The tip of the erect penis——Then the whole penis soon disappears in her mouth.

「Kuu, waa……!」

I panted again at the warm feeling of her mouth.

「Chiyu, mu…… Nn…… Chiyu, pa…… U, uu……」

Zuru, zuru, Claire swallows the pole in her mouth after covering it in saliva.
The slimy tongue coiled around the glans and squeezed tightly at the same time.

「Oo…… Ku, o…… Uuuu」

As expected, it felt more skillful the second time.

「Does it feel…… Chiyu, rero…… good? Chiyu, pa….. a……」

She asks while her tongue moves skilfully around the head.
When the tip of the glans is pried open with her tongue the excitement runs through my body.

「N, Abel…… Salty…… Chiyu, uu……」

Claire smiles while licking the head.

「The, there, feels good…… A, ku……」

「Then, I will…… Chiyu, mu…… do it more…… Nn」

Claire who started understanding my weaknesses attacked the glans with the tip of her tongue.
She stimulates me in stimulated succession.

「M, me too……」

I raised myself in a trance.

I can't stand being the only one serviced.

I want to make Claire feel good too——

As the desires hit me, I pull Claire's mouth away from my penis.

「Eh, what……!? Kyaaa……!?」

Claire screams in confusion.

I turn her body around into 69 position.

Claire's wet panties under the rolled up skirt are in front of me.
I gently caress the black panties with my tongue.

「S, stop…… That, place…… Fu, waa…… a……」

Despite Claire's panic, I move my tongue even more.
Her panties hiding her secret place are covered in dazzling saliva.

「A…… aa…… it told you, to stop…… Haa…… An」

The mixed taste of her sweat and her sweet juices seep through the thin piece of cloth.
It wet cloth clings to her secret place, letting me see its shape perfectly.

I was moving my tongue up and down along her juicy flesh.
While I was wondering if she feels it properly through the panties, her lower body started twitching and her leg jumped up.

I liked Claire's secret place in a trance.

It's irritating being separated by a cloth.
I want to taste Claire directly——

I impulsively put my face away from her crotch and put my fingers on the edge of her panties.

「No, no, Abel, stop…… Kyaaa!?」

Ignoring Claire's screams, I pulled her shorts down in one go.

Claire's pale abdomen and her faint red pubic hair became clearly visible.
The pink lips are glossy from being covered by my saliva and Claire's love juices.

「This is, Claire's——」

Thrilling deep emotion and excitement filled me up.

Claire’s genitals became literally within my reach.

I gather myself and move my face closer.

I kiss the flushed hot labia.

I push the lips aside with my tongue which is moving towards the hole.

[] ᨒᩚᩕ᩠ᩅ ᩑᩚᩕᨒ []

Chapter 22※

We are back in business! Thank you for your patience!

The Female Knight's Soothing・Part 2※

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Raymond R.** Thank you very much for your donation!

「Fuaa, an…… stop…… it……!」

It seems that Claire is not able to continue the blowjob, she has been screaming since a while ago.
I push forward my tongue and the tip charges through the small, tight hole.

「That, place…… is dirty…… Aa」

「Claire…… the juices are…… Chiyu, rero…… overflowing…… N, chiyu」

Though the last time I inserted finger and penis, it's my first time touching her with tongue.

The slimy body fluids are overflowing from the inner parts of the vagina.
My tongue is soaked in bittersweet flavour.

――This is the taste of Claire's love fluid.

My excitement accelerates the more I lick it.
The flesh walls tightly pressure my tongue.

It's an evidence that Claire is feeling it too.

「Fuo…… Picha…… N, chiyu…… Puu」

I was learning how to satisfy her with my tongue and plunged my tongue deeper inside.

All place I touched with my tongue was dripping wet.
I grab her body with my hands and explore her secret place thoroughly.

After exploring to my heart's content, Kuchiyu, zuchiyu…… I pull out my

tongue from her small vagina with those sounds accompanying.

「Abel……?」

Claire looks at me with an embarrassed expression at the sudden interruption.

After I returning the gaze, I switched my target to her clitoris.
I gently put my tongue on the pointy tip.

「Yaaa…… Fuaa, n!? T, that, placeee…… A, hii…… a」

I only licked it lightly yet Claire cries in panic.
Is she that sensitive because she her clitoris is that sensitive or because she is already too excited?

Or perhaps both—

「Hia…… good…… n…… an…… uu……」

Claire is more sensitive than I thought.

I played with her clitoris.
I touch it with my tongue while enjoying the crisp touch.

「N……!? An, wu…… harder, more…… hi, n…… g, good……!」

Claire's slender legs were fluttering from the pleasure.

Suddenly, her two lips open and endless amount of honey flows out.
The fragrance of her vaginal secrets which resembled fruits penetrated my nose.

I whole body started to burn as I was hit by the finest pheromones.

I enthusiastically wiggle my tongue more.
After rolling my tongue over the clitoris numerous times, the small hole opened again.

「A…… u…… afu, a…… o……」

Claire moans weakly and grabs my penis again.

「N, muu…… go, fuu…… n, chiyu…… rero……」

It's Claire's counter attack.

A tongue covered in sticky sweet saliva coils around my pipe.
My penis started throbbing vigorously.

「Oo…… Claire, this is…… good……!」

With the intermittent pleasant feelings, an endless flow of white liquid spurts out from the tip of my penis.

「Ku, chiyu…… n, koku…… reroo…… nn, amu……」

Claire wiggled her tongue more while swallowing.

Both the head and the pole are served by tongue and the comfortable feelings continue.
I lost my tongue in Claire's secret garden while she danced with her tongue around my pole.

The vagina's warmth transmits to the tip of my tongue.
Hiku, hiku, it convulses up and down, it's evidence that Claire excitement rose even more.

Picha, picha…… kuchiyu, muchu……!

Before I noticed, we became silent and were licking each other's sexual organs in a trance.

Only the sound of licking and sucking echoes through the room.
We caress each other with our mouths at the same time——

「Abel, I…… already……」

Claire separated her mouth from my meat stick and stared at me with suffocating expression.

「Please……」

Short words with a suspicious glint in her eyes.

「Fuaaaaaaaa…… aaaa……!」

A lovely voice from the next room showed us support.

Claire slowly raised her body.

The beautiful bowl shaped chest, purun, shakes.
The shaking of her breasts matches with her breathing, looking very fascinating.

I swallowed my saliva.

Claire is not the only one, I too can't go on just on oral sex.

The penis which accumulated pleasure from the fellatio could explode at any time.
My penis wants to shoot inside her womb instead of her mouth now.

「Is it okay for you to be…… on the top today?」

「Top?」

My eyes were focused on Claire's chest.

「Sit on my waist just like this——」

I briefly explain the cowgirl position.
That way, I can have sex while looking at Claire's boobs.

「Tha, that's somehow embarrassing……」

Claire's cheeks dyed red while her white wiggling her white nude body.
Her chest wiggles while she covers it with her hands.

My eyes were shooting needles towards her chest since a while ago.
Unlike the missionary position, I can fully appreciate Claire's boobs from the bottom.

That's the reason I suggested the cowgirl position.

「But, if Abel wants to do it like that…… I'm okay with it」

Claire approves my suggestion admirably while looking bashful as ever.

「Errr, straddle on you…… right?」

Claire steps over my waist while I'm lying down on my back.
The small bed creaked a little.

The expectations for my second time made my excellent specimen stand in attention.
My dick was glittering because of the precum and the blood vessel started pulsing.

「Just like that…… lower your waist……」

I said in excitement.

[] ⩛ȯọ̏ ő́ȯ⩛ []

Chapter 23※

The Female Knight's Soothing・Part 3※

Regular Chapter

「Just like that…… lower your waist……」

Claire nods at my words.
She grabs my penis with both hands while lowering her waist down.

I hold my breath and stare at her actions.
This position is completely passive, unlike the missionary position.

「N~」

Claire let's out a short moan, adjusts her waist and the head gets lost in her secret garden.

Kuchiyu……!

My little head is stuck between her hot wet petals.

Claire's place is surprisingly very slimy, I know that because I was vigourously licking her a while ago,
However, the secret hole is still as tight as when she lost her virginity.

I am slightly worried whether it will enter well.

「Claire…… If it's painful stop immediately」

「Thank you, for the concern」

A coy smile forms on Claire's face.

「It's probably okay. Because I'm wet very much……」

Claire says while blushing.

「Oh no, so embarassing」

The gap of her embarrassed state is way too cute.
My heart throbs bittersweetly.

「Then, I’m putting it in?」

I look into Claire’s twinkling eyes.
She has somewhat uneasy, lewd expression that is expecting a man to enter.

Claire exhales and begins to slowly lower her waist down.

「U…… N, ku」

At that moment, both I and Claire groan at the same time.

Guchiyu…… uuuuuuu……!

A heavy pressure is put on my glans, the two wet petals make impure sounds.
The labia makes a way for my penis and it is getting swallowed by Claire’s insides.

Hot——!
And, as expected very tight.

The second insertion was accompanied by the same pressure and hotness as the time when I took Claire’s virginity.

「A, kuwa…… aaa…… So big, and hard……!」

Claire also said the other day that my other self is big.

「Tig, ht….. A, ugu…… slowly, getting inside…… wau, n……!」

The dishevelled red ponytail is dropping down little by little.
Simultaneously, the insertion advances deeper, first the glans, then the pole, until her lips are almost kissing the root of my penis.

「Uwaa…… Claire’s, inside…… so hot, and wet…… feels so good……!」

When I had my first experience I was crazed by the excitement, but I somehow kept presence of mind this time.
Thanks to that I can confirm the sensation of Claire’s garden more clearly and savor the taste.

I explore the slimy cave.
My meat stick is coated in comfortable heat.
The interior of her cave is tightening up around my dick.

It is superb.

Being inside of girl feels so good—
I'm as impressed as I was when I graduated from being a virgin, I push my waist up unconsciously.

「Fua, an!?」

Surprised because of my sudden attack, the female knight's nude body shook.

「Mou, Abel you…… you will make me freak out if you move so suddenly」

Claire glares at me because of my sudden thrust and smiles wryly.

「Sorry. It felt too good」

「Fufu, you like it inside me…… I'm glad」

With a smile, Claire lowers her waist even lower.

Zubuu…… u!

With a soft thump, Claire's soft butt lands on my legs, I realize that I'm inside Claire completely.

The second time in my life that I connected with a girl.
While undulging myself in feeling that resembles impression, I thrust my waist up covetly.

「A, kwu…… Ooo…… o…… ku, waa……!」

Once you experience sex, you will get slightly accustomed to the feeling of vagina.
However, currently, there is no such feeling.
My penis is submerged inside Claire's tight pussy.

A fantastic sensation creeps up my spine and I begin to move hips on my own.

「Oo…… ku, faa…… guuu」

I continue pushing up my waist while groaning.
I can't stop.
Gatsu, gatsu, gatsu, I launch numerous times in succession.

I attack Claire restlessly.

「Haa, haa…… aa…… it's, hitting, u…… n, fu」

Claire pants while going up and down.

「This, good…… maybe…… fuaa, un!? Fu, waa…… aa…… an……!」

In the beginning Claire rode me with consideration, but she increased the speed over time.

When we did it the first time, I was the one moving, it’s the opposite today. Because she’s at the top, she seizes the initiative and moves her waist.

Because I’m also moving my waist, I can stimulate my comfortable place precisely.
It’s unbelievable Claire lost her virginity just recently because she is moving her waist intensely.

My penis is stirs inside her.
The vagina climbs all over my penis and exerts heavy yet pleasurable pressure.

「Ku, a…… aa…… this, too…… g, good…… n, gwu」

「Me, too…… Abel’s, big, and hard……! Aa, aun…… it’s, hitting…… a good, spot…… wa, fuu」

Claire says while moaning in pleasure.

[] ᨒ᷉ᩚ᷉ᩚ᷉ᨐ []

Chapter 24※

The Female Knight's Soothing・Part 4※

Regular Chapter

Claire's naked upper body was charmingly swaying above my waist.

Unlike missionary position, I can feel her whole weight pushing against my lower region.

A pleasant sound of her hips hitting my legs resounded around the room.

「Hia, an!? U, an…… so, deeep……!」

When I look up at Claire who is panting comfortably, my desires accelerate.

I adjusted my body to the right angle and pushed up with all my might.

「Aa, hitting so deep…… cha…… waaa, afu…… n, o……!」

When I pushed deeper, Claire's young fruity breasts bounced dynamically.

This cowgirl position is best for watching a girl do the work.
The rich bust shook like a jelly up and down many times, a little beads of sweat were rolling down the hills.

Ah, mou, I can't endure just looking up……!

I continue pushing up my waist and I reach my hands towards Claire's chest.

Gunii! Muni, muni, michii……!

I open my palms widely and grab those soft boobs.
The feeling of my fingers melting in the boobs is the best.

「An, breasts, so much…… hiyaun!? I'm becoming, strange…… awa, uu……!」

When I rub the abundant elastic boobs, Claire jolts up.

That reaction was so cute, that I gradually increased the strength of my rubbing.

My fingers were almost swallowed in while massaging her young juicy tits.

Furthermore, I reach towards the little budding strawberry nipple and pinch it between my thumb and forefinger.

「Claire's, nipple…… is erect……?」

The seemingly soft button hardens unexpectedly.

I see, when a girl is aroused her nipples become like this.
My heart fastens at the new discovery.

「Do, don't say, such thi…… ahi, i!? A, faa, n……」

Claire shakes her head bashfully.
I matched the nipple rubbing with the hitting sounds of Claire's hips.

「Hiyaan, the, tip is…… no good…… afu…… n, fuaa……」

It seems that Claire's is getting considerable comfortable from her nipples being rubbed, because contrary to her words she is wiggling her body more intensely.
Her upper body with her red ponytail sways like in rodeo.

Guni, guni, I continue rubbing her chest with one hand while playing with a nipple with the other hand.
Furthermore, I push my waist and feel severe friction in the interior of her womb.

「An, stop…… so hard…… faa…… good……! It feels so, goood……!」

Her firm body twist right and left because of the double pressure of her vagina and breasts.
Gishi, gishi, the bed intensively creaks.

In this dark room, a rich bust is bouncing vigorously.
Claire's vagina irregularly contracts and sends an intense pleasant stimulation to my penis.

I, whose flame of passion has been ignited even more, thrust my waist with all my might.

Guchiyu, zuchiyuu…… guchiyuguchiyu……!

The bodily fluids of two people mix, which creates a lewd sounds.

The genital organs rubbing against each other sends an unexplainable pleasant sensation through my whole body——

Perhaps, Claire is experiencing the same sensation?
The heat transmits from skin to skin each time they come in contact.

「Guuuu…… damn…… feels too good, gi……」

「Waaa, an…… fuaa…… a, fu…… o…… nn……!」

The bodily fluids and sweat are splashing around, the room is filled with satisfying aroma of nature.

After thrusting many times, Claire's insides gradually shrank.
The vagina which is always so tight suddenly gets even tighter, climbs all over my symbol and squeezes tightly.

「Yaaaa, what's, this……!? Coming…… something is, coming…… noo…… a, waaaa……!」

「Me, too…… com, ing…… ku, waa…… uu……!」

We start dancing even more intensely.
The feeling of ejaculation is rising in the core of my waist rapidly.

「Kuoooo, coming! Claire…… it's coming!」

I declare with a roar, Claire responded with her hips shaking.

「Come…… me, too…… coming! Comingcoming!」

It's my first time witnessing a girl being so sexy and cute at the same time.

I made a girl come during a sex——

A feeling somewhat similar to supremacy plesantly tickled me and I gave the last strokes my everything.

Dokudokudoku! Byuru! Biyururuuuuuuu!

A pleasant numb sensation pierced my brain and my meat stick was under attack of convulsion.
I pour a large amount of semen inside Claire.

「Ah…… hiaa, so hot, u……! C, oming! Coming, comingcoming…… I camee,

ee……!」

Claire who took a load to her deepest parts arrived at the peak at the same time.

Her insides became filled with a gooey liquid.
We have raised our voices in ecstasy at the same time.

[] ᨒòộ őỏᨐ []

Chapter 25

Rashinu -> Racine

Interview

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Bradley Ch.** from Patreon and **Johannes B.** Thank you very much for your donations!

「Then, take care. Abel」

In the morning, Claire saw me off from the Inn.

The morning air is chilly.
That chilly air amplifies the feeling of tension even more.

It's somehow unpleasant feeling.
Practical examination felt way easier.

But, it's no use complaining about it.

Because I was the one who decided to join the Knight's Order.
I have to do my best.

「Yes, I'm off」

「Ah, wait a minute」

Claire moved her body closer slowly.

Her sweet breath brushes my face.
Yesterday's ecchi scene flashes through my mind and my heart rate increases.

The second intercourse was not at all inferior to the first one.

The naked body of a cute girl panting below me.
The seduction of a nude girl dancing on my waist.
And also the indulgement of releasing my spirit in Claire's deepest place.

I was able to remember everything clearly.

I did it twice with such a cute girl……
My heart throbbed bittersweetly.

And then, at that time,

「N……」

The next moment, with a little small sigh soft lips touched my cheeks.

「Claire……?」

「It's a good luck charm…… Therefore」

Claire separated her body from me and her face turned red up to her ears.

「T, thank you」

I got embarrassed immediately.
To get cheek kissed in order to encourage me, what a corny situation.

But, I'm fine with that! Yoshi, I'm energized!

The tension disappears like it was never there in the first place.

That's right, I have to do my best for Claire.

I will definitely pass——
With my new determination, I went to the interview hall.

The interview hall was in a certain mansion——It is the Chamber of Commence that the Practical exam took place yesterday——I was led to a waiting hall.

It's the same place as yesterday.
There are a lot of rowdy people, but it's not so suffocating like it was yesterday.

I find a petite girl in the crowd.
A girl with blonde hair in white robes——It's Racine.

「Abel-sama, good day to you~」

A female priest rushes up to me with a warm smile plastered on her face, my mood softened.

「I see, Racine has interview too」

I was worried about her yesterday so I blurted out a sigh of relief incidentally.

「How did you do in the practical exam, Racine?」

Her body is petite, in no way it looks like Claire's athletic body.
In terms of fighting ability, putting aside empire's magicians, it had to be difficult facing all those brave men yesterday.

「Ehehe, it was a clean sweep. I have defeated everyone with my holy magic」

「Holy magic?」

「Putting it simply, it's a magic that we priests use…… You are a magician Abel-sama, were you not aware?」

「I'm, that…… My magic is self-taught you see」

My general knowledge is zero.

「Then, you obtained such spectacular magic power with self-education…… That's wonderful」

「N? Did you watch my matches by any chance?」

「What are you talking about. Almost every other applicants observed you」

Racine laughed unintentionally.

「To fire high power magic that can pierce the ground continuously. It was my first time seeing such amazing magic」

「Maa, even so」

If you are going to admire me so straightforwardly, I will get embarrassed you know.
Somewhat ticklish, bittersweet feeling.

「Far from Knight's Order, I think you are a Royal Court Magician. Surely, Abel-sama will be able to pass easily」

Racine stares at me with sparkling eyes.

「Next, examinee number 275, Abel-san」

A person in charge called me over.
It seems it's my turn now.

「The, I'm going」

「Let's do our best to become colleagues. I am looking forward to it. Good luck, Abel-sama~」

Encouraged by Racine, I went to the room interview took the place.

I was led to a large conference room deep inside the mansion.

Five men sat behind a desk.
They are the interview officials.

The room is excessively spacious, probably because of the bizarre glint in the interviewer's eyes, the tension exploded.

This is bad, my heart is going to explode!

「My name is Roge. I have the privilege to interview you along with these four people」

The man in the center said solemnly.

He looks around 70 years old.
His grey hair is knotted in the back, he indeed looks like a knight with a long military record.

In spite of looking like an ordinary old man, the glint in his eyes is the liveliest among the five.
Sweat gushes out of my body just from sitting face to face.

Calm down, me. Settle down.

I gently hit my cheeks.

I recall the good luck charm Claire gave me a while ago.
I gradually calmed down.

The effectiveness of this good luck charm is outstanding.

I exhale and stare back at the old knight.

The first question will hopefully be the orthodox『Why do you wish to enter the Knight's Order?』.
It's the question I have prepared for.

Yoshi, come at me!

「It seems that you have repelled Empire’s magician in your hometown」

「Wa, yes, me…… No, I want to fight for people, no for the country—eh?」

A totally different question came!?

Roge-san raised his eyebrow dubiously.
Oops, I never answered his question.

「I will ask again, the one who repelled the empire’s magician is you, right?」

The old knight asks again as if nothing happened.

「I have received a report from a Knight that joined this spring」

Does he mean Claire?
I see, she told the order the details about my fight with Gaizas.

「Yes, I have repelled him with my magic」

「Manipulating a mighty magic to beat an Empire’s magician. A splendid achievement」

The old knight smiled contentedly.

「You have also used a high power magic continuously during the practical examination. With that power, there’s no doubt you wouldn’t be inferior to Empire’s magician」

It seems that firing a flashy magic yesterday was the right decision.
Yosh, nice flow.

「You are still in your teens…… It’s terrifying how much you grow」
「Really, what a promising fellow」

I heard the other interviewers whisper in a low voice.

I wonder if I’m treated like a super rookie or something?
The flow is getting better and better.

It would be nice to break through the interview in one go while the impression is good—

[] ᨒᩚᩕᩚ᩠ᩅᩚᩕᩚᨒ []

Chapter 26

My Reason

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Andrew S.** Thank you very much for your donation!

「Well then, the next question」

The glint in Roge-san eyes suddenly became sharp.

「Why did you let the enemy escape?」

「Eh」

「If you have such power, you should be able to completely destroy the enemy. If you did, the empire's strength would decrease」

Are, the flow somehow changed?
Perhaps, am I being criticized……?

「Ummm…… I thought about taking him hostage——While thinking so he escaped, ahaha」

I tried to deceive them while laughing.

「…… Fumu」

Roge-san's face became wary.

This is bad, his reaction is not good!
Though I have answered, I may not be able to pass because of that very answer.

「Then, you are saying of not for the state affairs, you wouldn't let him escape. Are you saying that you would kill him? Are you able to kill for our country?」

Roge-san stares at me.

The gentle face doesn't match the glint in his eyes.

This person must have killed before.
Manny battles——He must have experienced a lot of bloodsheds.

I may have taken this too lightly.

Because I have overwhelming power, there's no need to needlessly kill.
But if I enter Knight's Order elite forces, then I will have to fight with Empire's Magicians——

What happens on the battlefield is war.
Killing each other.

Do I have such resolve?
To kill people?

Of course, this isn't Japan.
The ethical viewpoint on killing is different.

「I——」

How should I answer?
The old knight stared at me as he was evaluating me.

「I want to be successful. I want wealth and honor. I want to be praised as someone special——I have applied to this unit only with these fickle reasons. This unit is the main force against the Evil Empire which would allow me to flourish」

Roge-san's expression is indifferent.
But I felt like carrying a heavy basket on my head, the pressure from his gaze is unbearable.

Above all——His eyes look like they can see right through me.

I understand intuitively.
This person can detect the truth and the lie.

「However, with such fickle feelings you are not fit to this unit. We fight in order to protect the country. We use any methods available to protect which is important to us. For that reason we kill——You are not fit, if don't have a resolve」

Roge-san glared at me while waiting for my answer.
I'm overwhelmed.

Resolve…… huh.

I may have come here in order to obtain admiration.

If that's the case——Do I have the qualifications to be here?

「Your power is certainly wonderful. But, what about your heart? Those who are not resolved are not fit for Knight's Order」

「——Wrong」

I shake my head slowly.

In my mind『wrong』was floating when hearing Roge-san's words.
The feelings when I fought Gaizas revive in my chest.

Right, what I felt that time was——

「Then, let me ask you again Abel-dono. Why do you wish to enter the Knight's Order? Would you be able to kill in the war with Evil Empire?」

「…… I don't know. Can I really kill a person——」

Hearing my words, obvious disappointment appeared on old man Roge's face.

「However」

I continue without minding.

「When the magician of the empire attacked the village, I wanted to protect the people important to me…… Because I had such feelings, I was able to overcome my fear」

「…… Hou」

Old knight let's out a small sound.

「Your eyes changed a little. No, this is probably your true self——」

Goun!

In the middle of his sentence, the wall exploded.

「Wh, what!?」
「The wall has——」

The interviewers make a racket.
A large hole was in the wall.

「Don't be flustered」

Among the panicking interviewers, only the old knight was calm.
I stood up and pulled out the sword from my waist.

「Prepare. It's coming——」

Just as he said, a shadow of a person emerged from the other side of the debris.
A youth wearing a black robe.

「Fun, looks like you have a gathering. Knights of the Kingdom」

He haughtily declared.
This guy, the empire's——!?

「I'm visiting on my Emperor's orders. I'm Evil Empire's magician, rank 7=4, Adeptus Exemptus Rado」

As I expected, the Magician Rado declared bluntly.

「To gather people in order to oppose our Empire…… You are foolish, Aisha Kingdom」

With a sneer on his face, Rado points his finger at us.

A pale light forms on his finger.
The magic power is gathering.

「Opposing our Empire is not allowed. The only thing that is allowed is allegiance. Therefore, you bastards——一You should all die」

He suddenly fires a laser beam.

「Tsk!」

I form a chantless defensive shield while clicking my tongue.

A large explosion can be heard briefly after that.
Together with a dazzling spark, the pale light beam that Rado fired was repelled with my bluish barrier.

「Hou, to defend against my magic with ease」

Rado glares at me.

「Don't attack without any warning. That's dangerous」

I glare back at Rado.
The Empire's magician sighs as he understood something.

「——I see, it's you. I have received a report from Gaizas, that there is a magician with some skill in the kingdom」

Gaizas, that's the guy from the last time.

「Although you may have bested 6=5 Adeptus Major Gaizas, but you are nothing against me, 7=4 Adeptus Exemptus」

「Even if you give me your ranks, I don't understand any of that」

「Y, you, are you mocking my rank!?」

Rado's face reddened in an instant.

I'm not mocking anything, I can't understand what I don't know.
Oh, well.

However, since a while ago, I have been strangely calm.

Is it the confidence that I can defeat anyone with my magic?
No matter how much stronger he is than Gaizas, I didn't pay any attention to Gaizas' strength in the first place.

I can surely win.
No, I should be able to easily overpower him.

「I don't know what kind of secrets you are hiding, but you are still a magician. I beat some sense into you——」

As soon as he says, he conjures a magic again.

「It won't work」

I cast the chantless defensive barrier again.

——N?

However, the Rado's attack passed over our heads and crashed right into the ceiling.

With an explosion, the ceiling collapses.
Instead of killing us with magic, he is planning to crush us to death?

「U, uwaa……」

The interviewers scream.
Only Roge-san appears to be calm. What a courage.

「It’s okay, everything’s fine」

I enlarge the effective range of my barrier while soothing them.

The defensive field takes a shape of a dome and stretches around all of us.
All the innumerable debris that fell down was blocked by the barrier.

When I look forward, Rado’s figure already disappeared.
It seems he left while we were preoccupied with the collapsing ceiling.

He had no intention to flee, so he probably just changed the location.
Or perhaps he hid somewhere waiting to ambush us.

「Abel-dono, please chase after him. If it’s your magic, you can oppose him」

The old knight lowered his head to me.

「Let us witness your power properly」

He looks at me with a sharp glint in his eyes.

N? If I put on a good show here, perhaps I will be able to pass?
Yoshi, let’s do this.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚᩯ᷊ᨒ᷊ [] ᨒ᷊ᩚᩯ᷊ᨒ᷊ []

Chapter 27

SS Grade Monster

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Andrew S.** Thank you very much for your donation~!

「Abel!」

Claire and Racine were standing outside of the building.

「I heard a terrible explosion so I rushed over and met with Racine」

「What is the fuss about~?」

They must have rushed here because they are both out of breath.

「An Empire Magician has attacked us」

I explained briefly.

「He said he would annihilate anyone obstructing the Empire」

「Looks like establishing the Magic Corps become hindrance to them」

Claire groans.

「…… Do you plan on fighting?」

「It's good way to appeal the interviewers」

I explained how Roge-san told me to chase after the magician.

「Although the opponent is magician of the Empire, you look very calm」

Racine watched me in surprise.

「As expected of Abel-sama……」

Her face turned pale after muttering.

Her petite body dressed in white robes was trembling.

The Empire's Magician is an existence that is feared by many people.

I won't show a mercy towards the enemy from Empire, I will destroy him with

some fancy magic.
To think he can fight the whole military by himself——

All of Abel's memories are suddenly extracted.

No matter how brave this girl is to volunteer to join the Magic Corps, what is scary is scary.
When I look at her shivering little figure that resembles a scared small animal, I feel like protecting her, the feelings of selfishly wanting to protect her boil inside me.

「Evil Empire is nothing before me and my magic. No need to be afraid, Racine」

In order to decrease her anxiety even a little, I boast on purpose.

「Fuun, even though your face was blue when you fought in the village」

Claire said with a teasing tone.

「O, only in the beginning. I instantly recovered! I, I wasn't scared at all!」

「Fufu, I'm counting on you」

Claire says with a grin.
Racine starts laughing.

Surely, Claire wanted to make Racine feel better in her own way.

「Then Rado——Let's find the whereabouts of the Empire's Magician」

「Then, let me」

Racine stepped forward.

「I will look for his magic power」

「You can tell?」

I remember after asking.
That's right, Racine told me before that magic perception is her specialty.
Yesterday, she was the only one who noticed my invisible magic tentacles.

「I can't pinpoint the exact location, but I can tell the direction……」

Racine closes her eyes and lets out a small breath.
Her expression was pretty tense, but it tensed up even more.

After several minutes, she opens her eyes slowly.

「I can feel an ominous magic from that direction」

Racine pointed her small finger to the alley on her left.

「This way」

With her guidance, we run after Rado——

After arriving at the alley, a smell of blood drifted to my nose.
There were many dead people.

「What is….. this……!?」

The need to vomit comes to my throat from the odor.
A young man in the black robe was standing on the pile of bodies——It's Rado.

「You came just in time. The summoning ritual is almost done」

The magician calmly laughs while stomping a corpse.
As if killing people wasn't anything special.

「What's with that expression? These fellows were killed only because of the summoning. They are a sacrifice to a powerful monster」

Rado creates a seal in front of him and starts the incantation.

「Now, become frightened by the sight of my strongest summon! Summoning: Black-Winged Steel Dragon!」

He shouted.

Piri……

A dark red rift appeared in the air.
The crack of indecent shape somehow reminds me of female genitalia, but it's a proof of air splitting.

Guooooooooooooooon!

A huge ferocious shadow emerged from that rift.

A big body that trampled down nearby houses.
The impact caused the ground to shake like an earthquake.

A dragon big as a castle with four wings on its back.

Its whole body was covered in shiny metallic scales.

「No way, that is——」

Racine groans with a pale face.

「Do you recognize it, Racine?」

「It's a Black-Winged Steel Dragon…… SS grade monster desu」

「SS grade……?」

Though I don't understand it, its strength was conveyed to me clearly.

Oooooon!

The Steel Dragon roared again and discharged pale rays from its mouth.

「It's a Dragon Breath, get on the ground!」

Racine cries out.

I groveled like I was told to.

Claire and Racine were both similarly crawling.

I wasn't able to set up a proper defensive spell because I was upset by the bodies before me.

The flash of light runs straight across the main street.

A burst of laughter, a burst of flames and the detonation of an explosion could be heard approximately at the same time.

The nearby buildings converted to ashes.

A moment later, the nearby area is blown off in a chain reaction.

「Wha……!」

I stared at the scene while squinting my eyes.

With a single blow, one-third of the city was burnt down.

「Demon General class is second only to the Demon King class Lucifer. To summon such thing in the city……!」

Racine groans with a pale face.

「Oioi, I will get embarrassed if you praise me so much」

Rado says with a smug smile.

The seal in front of his chest still didn't disappear.
On the contrary, his chanting continued.

This fellow——

「Summoning」

He silently chants six times.

In the space behind him, six rifts appear.
Six Steel Dragons emerge out of there.

「You should feel honored! These seven Black-Winged Steel Dragons will erase this city!」

First, he summons one, then another six——Seven Steel Dragon's appear in the downtown.

「Are you sane! At this rate, you will massacre everyone in this city——」

「It seems that a military force against our Empire was raised in this city. Annoying…… It's only natural to clean the dirt」

Rado says in the tone of a fanatic.

「It's only natural…… you say」

His tone is way too composed.

He doesn't think anything about us and the people of this city.
Therefore, he used the murdered the people of this city and used them as sacrifices for his summonings.

Probably——He feels like he is using the dragons to exterminate harmful insects.

「For those who oppose our Empire, extinction——Those are the orders of our Emperor」

「As if I'd let you! Before that happens, I will defeat those guys——」

I stand up and concentrate.

As expected, against the strongest class monsters, I should put some effort.
But, if I get serious, the city may suffer from collateral damage.

Attack output, angle, aim I must attack carefully.

Oooon!

At that time, I heard something in front of me.
Another Steel Dragon is going to shoot the Dragon Breath again.

「Gimme a break……」

If that thing is fired again, Rashuka City is going to be destroyed.
Eei, there's no time to hesitate.

I started running towards the dragon.
I chant the incantation mid-air.
In a single jump, I stepped on the dragon's foot.

「Pierce the skies, Golden eyes——」

I chant.
The incantation comes out of my mouth as if it was natural.

「Spiral Blade. Blood Crystallization」

I wasn't taught that by anyone.
These words appeared overnight in my mind one-by-one.

I have a plenty of chants in the stock.
And now, on the Steel Dragon's foot, I'm chanting the one with the most destructive power.

「Spinning Light. Twinkling Darkness. Pass through one point. From the beam of light, back to the nothingness」

With this incantation, I'm able to fire the strongest magic.
The power is far superior to the one without a chant.

After a moment, my incantation was complete.

「Perish——Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

The surroundings were wrapped in bright white light.

[] ᨒᩚᩐᩚ ᩋᩚᩐᨒ []

Chapter 28

The Strongest Flash of Light

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.** Thank you very much for your support!

「Perish——Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

From both hands which I stretched out, a pale blue light shot in a straight line.

The angle in which I attacked is 45 degrees, the target is the dragon's chin.

The released light hits the dragon's head and wraps around it——
Then, the head vanished without leaving the slightest trace.

In addition, the rest of the light shot towards the sky and soon caused a huge explosion.
I frown at the shockwave and look at the headless dragon falling to the ground.

Zu…… n.

The Steel Dragon falls on the ground with a thud.

It doesn't even twitch.
I've heard that dragons have very strong life force from the gossip in the village, but as expected even, such strong monsters like this can't live without their head.

「First one down——」

I breathed out.

If I've shot this straight ahead, I would destroy the whole city in one blow.

If there is a city, then the whole city, if there's a mountain then the mountain——
Would be thoroughly erased.

But if I shoot it this way in the sky, the damage is 0.

「Yoshi, with this trick I will defeat the remaining 6 dragons」

「Wh, what……!?」

Rado looked at me in shock.
He probably had an absolute confidence in his summoned monsters.

「One Black-Winged Steel Dragon can easily level down a whole city! Defeating that in one blow is impossible! There must be some mistake!」

On the contrary, it's the reality.
This is the reality……!

I smugly grinned at Rado.

Then, I use the Flight Magic and face the second Steel Dragon.
I have to clean up these guys before they destroy the city with their Dragon Breath.

「Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

I kill the next dragon with the same magic at the same angle.

「Two! Next–」

I use the nice flow to move to the next target.
Flying at low attitude with the Flight Magic, I aim at my targets one by one while firing high output magic.

「Six!」

Soon after, six Steel Dragons were slaughtered.

「Now then, the last one――」

I turn back to Rado.

「Madness…… This is madness……!?」

The magician whose trump card was easily defeated is completely pale.
The last dragon behind him looks somewhat frightened.

「After I clean up the last dragon, will be next」

I threatened Rado while glaring at him.

「Hi, hii」

The frightened master hides behind the dragon.

However, sorry.

I already understand clearly.
Even if it's an SS grade monster, it's not my opponent.

「You perish too! Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast!」

A pale blue light surges out from my extended hands.
The silence occurred.

「Eh……!?」

I became stiff in embarrassment.

Unlike the six times before, the flash of light shot at 45 degrees, suddenly melted down and dispersed.

「Misfire——!?」

I stand still in shock.

「…… Hou」

Rado gazes at me and squints his eyes.

「H, haa, it has been a long time since I failed in magic…… Haha」

I concentrate again after laughing.

I chant as always, this time, I will delete the dragon with my Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.
——No, it was supposed to hit.

But, the result is same as before.
The moment it should hit, the light just dispersed.

「The magic ball won't hit……!?」

I finally realized.
The magic that usually overflows in my body is not flowing at all.

「What is happening……!?」

「What, is it over? It seems that your magic was exhausted」

Rado completely regained his energy.
「Not knowing your own limit, what an amateur」

It’s vexing, but I can’t retort.
Shit, even he was so frightened a while ago.

「Do it, Black-Winged Steel Dragon」

Answering his master’s orders, the Steel Dragon stood up and approached me.

This is bad, I will be done at this rate.
A lukewarm sweat flowed down my body.

「Leave it to me!」

Racine jumped out.

「Goddess Almeris, please grant your servant’s wish right here, right now……」

She kneels in place, crosses both her hands and prays.

The sky shined faintly.
A golden light broke through the clouds and picked up Racine.

The aura is different from my attack magic.
It’s a gentle, warm light that heals the hearts of beholders.
Racine’s figure enveloped by the light totally looked like a goddess.

「Saintly Glistering Seal – Seal of Almeris!」

Racine’s body wrapped in light flies forward.

A pillar pure white light fell upon the Steel Dragon.

Gwoooo…… n.

With a roar of pain, the light slowly faded away.

「This is——」

The Steel Dragon’s movements completely stopped as if it turned into a statue.
The pure white light coated the dragon’s whole body.

「…… Sealed with holy magic. But you can’t seal a high-grade monster forever you know. The effect will last for about three hours」

Rado laughed triumphantly.

「Kukuku, you just prolonged your lives for a while! I look forward to destroying you after the seal breaks!」

「——Dragon’s Raging Fire Sword Flow」

Before anyone noticed, Claire dashed towards Rado.

「Y, you——!?」

「Beheading Slash!」

Then her long sword flashed.

「Ga…… a……!?」

Along with a scream, Rado was cut down.

I watch the magician fall down with a frown.
This is my first time seeing a person die.

I shake at the fact that Claire was the one who cut him down.
I remember what Roge-san told me at the interview.

『Abel-dono. Why do you wish to enter the Knight’s Order? Would you be able to kill in the war with Evil Empire?』

Am I able to kill with my magic just like that?

「Only the dragon is remaning」

I came back to my senses after hearing Claire speak.

That’s right, the crisis is not over yet.
Before us, a huge dragon wrapped in light is still standing.

「The effect of the seal will last at most for three hours——Is what the magician said true, Racine?」

「…… Yes. That’s around the limit of my power」

Racine lowered her head apologetically.

「As the times passes, the seal will weaken and the dragon will revive」

「Three hours. We have to come up with something……」

I looked up at the dragon again.

What should I do?
Now that I can’t use magic, how will we beat it——

[] ⩛ȯọ̏ ő́ȯ⩛ []

Chapter 29

The Plan for the Reversal

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.** Thank you very much for your donation!

「Abel-sama's magic power restoration will probably take a week. You won't make it in time」

「It takes so long!?」

I wasn't able to hide my surprise at Racine's words.

「Magic that was exhausted to the limit is not so easily restored」

Racine shakes her neck with a sorrowful face.

「In the first place, you fired such magic so many times in succession. An ordinary magician would suffer from mental disorder or even die. Please don't be so rash……」

「I was rash because I wanted to protect you and Claire」

I smiled wryly.

Using up all my magic has caused many problems.
I feel like I've run out of gasoline.

Looking back, this happened before.
At the end of the Practical examination, I felt slightly weak.

「Magic restoration has a fixed recovery time」

Racine started explaining.
From her words, the larger the magic consumption, the slower recovery time.

10% to 20% can be recovered after several hours, max a day.
But the recovery becomes slow if about 80% to 90% is used––Depending on the person, it can take up to a month.
Apparently, this is the basics of magic.

Therefore, magician needs to understand the consumption and recovery of his magic.

Because I am self-educated, I had no idea about this.
In the first place, I have never used 80% to 90% of my magic power before.

Because I trained in secret, I was able to suppress my magic consumption.
I mean, I didn't want to be get tired in the first place. Humans are lazy after all.

…… I should have tried more things while I was training.

I sigh unintentionally.

「The only person who can defeat that Steel Dragon is Abel-sama. And that Abel-sama can't use magic——」

「Then, couldn't Racine use the seal magic again?」

Claire proposes.

「If I keep sealing it every three hours in order to wait for Abel-sama to restore his magic——」

「It's regrettable but the magic isn't effective the second time」

Racine shook her head sideways.

「It can be used only once with full effectivnes——It's a magic of such kind」

In other words, it's not stackable, huh.
Then, after all, the Steel Dragon will revive in three hours.

What to do——?

I controlled my impatience and asked myself.

How do I defeat that monster——?

「However, there is another way to recovery magic power. I will take Abel-sama to perform the method right away」

「A method to recover the magic power……?」

「Me and you….. that, you know……」

Racine's face turned red.
Her petite body wriggled bashfully.

「What is it?」

You are acting strange, Racine.

「Awawawa…… It's em, embarrassing after all…… desuu」

When she says it like that, I'm getting even more interested.

「There isn't any other way, right Racine? Then, let's do it」

「L, I, let's do it, how could you say it so straightforwardly!?」

「You are acting quite strange since a while ago you know?」

「Suu, haa……」

Racine takes a few deep breaths, then faces me again.

「The method to restore Abel-sama's magic. That is me and you——」

Racine's face reddened even more and she told me the method.

「I, I, intercourse…… by doing that, desuu……」

「Eh?」

I stare in amazement at the unforeseen words.

「T, that, basically…… means, Racine with me…… Ecchi things?」

Racine nods at surprised me with face red up to her ears.
It doesn't seem to be a joke.

「W, w, wait a minute!?」

Claire interrupted with a scream from the side.

「Why does Abel need with you——Why does he need to do such a thing!?」

「Therefore, in order to restore magic power——」

「I'm talking about the method!」

Claire breathes roughly.
Her shoulders trembling, she may lash out at Racine at any moment.

「Sex is, the root of existence. Magic is closely related to that」

Racine explains with a serious face.

「The doctrine of my Goddess Almeris states, that sex is nature's most important element. Therefore, I learned of a method that enables me to transfer my magic to the others」

Racine says while fidgeting with her fingers.

「I…… that…… don't have any experience yet, so I don't know if I can do it right……」

In other words, she is a virgin.
Well, she is a pure priest, also her age——Of course not my mental age, but my physical age——is probably lower by two or three so it's not mysterious to me that she is still a virgin.

Gulp.
I gulped down unintentionally and Claire stared at me.

「…… Can't I do that in your stead? As I knight——I want to do something to help the city」

「Thank you very much. However, the magic transfer technique is not something a novice could do. After all, if I don't do this……」

Racine makes a startled expression.

「Ah, is Claire-sama perhaps Abel-sama's girlfriend? You said you were just childhood friends yesterday, so you were just embarrassed after all」

「Gir, girlfriend!?」

「So you wouldn't like another woman to do such things with Abel-sama…… Fumufumu」

「It's not like that but, umm……」

Claire blushes.

「There were some reasons and…… that, with Abel…… we did that…… and」

Her voice is getting smaller and smaller and her face turns red.

「? You have such relationship even though you are not lovers……?」

「The laws of our village…… tied us together」

「Ah, I've heard about this from Natasha. If I'm not mistaken it's the relationship called『Friends with benefits』am I right?」

「W, who is just a friend with benefits!?」

Claire let's out a sorrowful cry.
No, as expected this is not the time for tsukkomi.

「Ah, I was wrong. It was a relationship only for bodies」

「Do not correct yourself! Aren't you just ruining my image!?」

Claire tsukkomi's for the second time.

「Uun…… I do not understand your relationship at all」
Racine looks troubled.

However, certainly—How do I feel about Claire?

I feel desire and I think she is charming.
But, I think it's different from lovers.

My relationship with Claire is—

—I will postpone this thought for later.
My magic power restoration takes top priority right now.

Although I say that, the only once who can conduct such method is Racine.

「…… If there is no other method it cannot be helped」

Claire compromised unwillingly.

We returned to the Chamber of Commence and explained the situation to Roge-san.

After talking to Roge-san, he said he immediately sent an emergency message to the Royal Capital when the attack occurred.

However, it seems that it will take approximately five ours to get here using the Flight Magic.
The seal will be broken before that.

Eventually, there's no other way but to recover my magic power and knock down the dragon.

Otherwise, Rashuka City will be destroyed.

For now, Roge-san started the evacuation of every human being in the city.
I leave Roge-san and return to the Inn with Claire and Racine.

Doing ecchi things with Racine––No, I will be holding intercourse ceremony to restore my magic power.

[] 〴òȍ őȯ〵 []

Chapter 30※

Female Priest's Sex Ritual – Part 1※

Regular Chapter

I need to prepare for the ritual so please wait for a while——

I am waiting in the Inn's room since Racine told me to.

I sit on the edge of the bed and look around the room bored.
Because I shut the window, the room is dark and the air stagnated.

In the corner of the room, there is a little altar that Racine made.

Two lit candlesticks are illuminating the room faintly.
A small cane and a cup as a metaphor to male and female genitals.
And a mysterious fragrance drifts in the air.

According to Racine, normally the ritual is held in a large altar, but because we have no time to spare, she set up the simpliest one that would work.

「…… Thank you for waiting」

A door opened and Racine walked in.

「……!」

I was frozen in place.

Racine was wearing only white underwear.
She was wrapped in a simple cotton brassiere and shorts, her neat and clean features left me swallowing my saliva.

When she wore a robe, I could see that she had a Transistor Glamour figure, but her figure in just an underwear was more remarkable and seductive than I thought.
(Shin: Transistor Glamour = petite, but glamorous body) Two rich milk hills were trying to escape from her bra, it totally looks like she inserted melons in her bra.

Her hands, feet and waist seem so thin that they would break at any moment.

「Because we don't have much time, I will explain briefly. Ummm, the origin of Sex Magic is through the sexual intercourse between man and woman, the ritual will revitalize your magic power and life force」

「Life force…… revitalization?」

——After summarizing Racine's story, it's something like this.

Sex magic as the name suggest can be invoked only during the intercourse between a man and woman.

It will be performed this time in order to revitalize my life force and restore the magic power.
When the pleasant feelings rise during the deed, the magic will be invoked.

Natasha taught her especially the magic perception, so I should just enjoy the pleasant feelings.
In other words,『Racine will conduct an ecchi service, so I should just lie down comfortably』.

「Then, let's prepare your mind and body first. Please take a deep breath and slowly let it out」

I took a deep breath just as I was told.

「Just like that, please relax. Expel your idle thoughts out of your mind」

My mind became empty…… Is what should happen, but Racine's figure in underwear entered my view.

Uuu, her chest bouncing cutely.
Her small body with such unbalanced breasts, it's totally different eroticism from Claire.

I stare unconsciously.

「…… Abel-sama?」

「Ah, sorry, sorry. My eyes were suddenly attracted to your chest……」

「Eh!? My, chest……?」

「…… Rather, after seeing Racine's sexy figure, expelling my idle thoughts is impossible」

Racine became perplexed at my straightforwardness.
She said with troubled face,

「Then…… How about concentrating that desire towards me? That way, the ritual might be more effective……」

She suggested bashfully.

「To concentrate……. my desires. Indeed」

「B, but, am I not lacking to be a target of your desires? After all, wouldn't someone beautiful with a great style like Claire-sama be better……」

「Racine is also very attractive」

I responded in a hurry.

「Certainly you have a different style from Claire, soothing, neat and clean…… but there is also this seductive gap」

Waa, what am I saying?
This dialogue surprised even me.

But, words poured out naturally when after looking at her.
If I had the same relationship with her as with Claire, would Claire get a Or is it——。

「…… Thank you very much. It's my first time being told something like this by, a man……」

Racine said bashfully.

「T, then, it's time to begin the ritual」

Racine showed a little tension on her face.

「Please…… lie over there」

She pointed with her shaking fingers.

I enter the bed as I was told.
Racine followed and covered my lower part of the body with hers.

She slowly removed my pants with her supple fingers.
The abdominal region showed and my penis was completely exposed.

Racine's gaze fixed on my lightly twitching alter ego.

「Maa……」

The female priest leaked a small sigh of admiration.
It's probably her first time seeing a man's thing.

「Man look like this…… How, splendid」

She touches my penis with her fingertip while muttering.

「Uu……」

My penis bounced up and down vigorously.

「F, forgive me. Did that hurt…… desu?」

Startled, she separated her finger from my penis.

「No, that, it felt good you see」

「Felt good? It is as Natasha said after all, when a man is caressed here, he feels good」

Racine smiled joyfully and placed her fingertip on my penis once again.
Her finger slides smoothly around the neck of my glans.

「Ku…… uu, u…… T, there……」

The tip of my meat stick felt like it received a pleasant an electric current and I groaned.

It seems that she doesn't have any experience with men, but her technique is awfully skilled.

Were this Natasha's teachings so precise?
Just who the hell are you, Natasha……?

No, more than that——

「Wa, gwu…… uu」

The smooth fingertip arrived at the root of my penis, after twisting my pubic hair it went back up to the glans, once again the numbing sweetness is making me joyous.

「Ah, it twitched again……」

Racine exclaimed innocently, she then gradually increased the force behind her fingertip, which strengthened the stimulation on my penis.

The light friction together with delicate pressure creates an exquisite sensation.
Together with the visuals of cute girl servicing me, my excitement flares up.

「Well then, it's time to go all out. N, tsu……」

Racine spilled saliva from her mouth and applied it on my penis.
The meat stick got slimy after being covered by a large amount of saliva, she then puts both hands on my pipe, and she began an all out attack just as she stated.

Guchiyu, zuriyu, nuchuu……!

Racine moved her hands rhythmically and the sounds of saliva which substituted a lubricant resounded around the room.

「O, oo…… n, fuo……. uaaaa……!」

The pleasant feelings transmitted from her fingers and palms to my meat rod.

My lower part of the body felt like they were going to melt any second, and I became crazed.

The physical stimulation itself was almost the same as masturbating.
However, I'm not doing the deed myself, the visuals of a warm and adorable girl smiling in front of my eyes brought totally different kind of excitement.

Racine's white, graceful hands were rubbing my penis from the root to the tip.

From the top to the bottom, from the bottom to the top——the constant stimulation by friction almost made me want to splash around.
Just like a fish free from danger.

The glans opened its mouth and discharged a the vanguard liquid continuously.
A smelly, stingy male scent spreads through the room.

「This is Abel-sama's fragrance…… it looks like you are feeling it. I'm glad desu」

Racine stopped and smiled at me.

The penis started nervously twitching at the sudden stop.
The remaining numbness sent chills to the core of my meat stick.

I want more.
I want to feel more comfortable.

Seeking the next stimulation, my abdominal region convulsed unconsciously.
Once Racine separated from my penis, she said with a coquettish tone.

「Next is…… chest, please allow me to service you with my chest next」

[] ᨒᩚᩗᩫ ᩑᩚᨒ []

Chapter 31※

Boobies~

Find the word **[CHAPTER]** and click on it.

Only the best treasure hunters will be able to uncover this mystery.

Regular Chap.

Chapter 32※

「Haa, haa, haa……」

I was gasping for a breath after getting off from titty fuck for the first time in my life.

The aftertaste made my dick convulse.
While my lower part of the body was still indulging itself in the vivid memory, I stared at Racine.

The semen that splashed on her made a pretty line from her mouth down to the collar bone and stopped at her boobs.
So my ejaculation had such explosive power.

In fact, it felt so good I thought I was going to faint.
I could still feel the faint numb sensation on my toes.

Moreover, my penis stood up again right after ejaculating, prepared in battle mode.
As if it wasn't satisfied yet——

「How about it, Abel-sama. Has your magic power returned?」

Racine said while leaking out a feverish long breath.

「I could feel Abel-sama's magic and vitality returning right away, however because of your large magic power pool, I don't know if enough energy was restored or not……」

So she was able to monitor such things during the titty fuck.
To be honest, I was so immersed in the pleasant feelings and Racine's erotic boobs that I have put the magic restoration aside right from the start.

Let's see how much magic power was restored——

I concentrate and turn my consciousness towards my interior of my body.
Usually, I need to concentrate just lightly to feel something burning around my stomach.
I think that is probably the phenomenon of magic being invoked.

I feel nothing particular though I concentrate as much as I am able to.

「Uun…… It seems my magic power hasn't recovered yet」

「It was because I'm unskilled desu ne. I'm really sorry……」

Racine's face gets cloudy in an instant.

「Racine, that is not–」

「The Goddess of harvest, Almeris—In other words, a goddess that rules over nature. Serving that Almeris as her priest, I also need to be a master of nature, but…… It is impossible for a maiden like me after all…… I'm really sorry」

「Racine tried her best. There's no need to apologize. In the first place, it felt really good」

I quickly respond.

「…… Thank you very much」

Racine's expression softened a little.
Then, her line of sight turns towards my lower body.

「It seems you can still go. Natasha told me before. Normally, after men ejaculate once, they will enter a so-called Sage mode, but sometimes it can take many times before they are able to enter it……」

「Sage mode……?」

I look at her with puzzled expression then,

「Aah, you mean that Sage mode」

It hit me.
Rather, it also exists in this world? That term. (Shin: Also known as Wise man's time – period after orgasm when a man is free from sexual desire and can think clearly) 「This time, I won't use hands or chest, but directly…… W, would you be against such deed, Abel-sama?」

Racine stares at me.
She looks at me with earnest eyes, then she suddenly adds.

「In this ritual, the more the target indulges in the pleasant feelings the better the magic power restoration will become. Men probably enjoy themselves more

when they do it directly than when rubbed by hands or chest, right?」

Racine inquires.

「——That's what Natasha said」

Un, a line I was expecting.

「If Abel-sama feels even more comfortable, it may be possible to restore the magic power」

「N? You mean, I can do more ecchi stuff with you!?」

I finally understood.

As expected, the psychological hurdle is totally different from titty fuck.

「That…… Are you perhaps dissatisfied with me being your partner?」

「No, not that——」

I quickly spoke to Racine whose mood dropped again.

「It's Racine's first time right? I was thinking that it would be best if you saved your first time for the person you like」

「I was enchanted by you, who saved the whole city from crisis with your absolute power. Then I realized. From now on, you will continue saving many people like you did today」

「Me……?」

「I'd like to be of an assistance to you. Because of that, I will do anything neccessary——」

Racine talks with passion.
The glint in her moist eyes reflects a noble sense of duty.

I was not able to say anything to those sincere eyes.

「If Abel-sama is not against it, I will gladly give up my chastity to you. Because that is the only thing I can do in order to restore your magic power」

It becomes quiet.
The thoughts about if it's okay and thoughts about her attractiveness clash against each other.

Just like a scale, or possibly pendulum—My heart jolts.

The winner is—I want her.

「I understand. Then, please go ahead」

I nodded calmly and locked my eyes with hers again.

The silence comes again.
My heart throbs started to hurt.

With my heart throbbing I moved my face closer to Racine's.
She looked at me with watery eyes and also moved closer.

We approach little by little, and before long, 「N…… Chiyu, uu……」

Our lips touched quietly.

Ah, why do girl's lips feel so soft and sweet?
Lips, mouth, saliva, everything taste so sweet.

「U, mu…… nchiyu……」

I divided Racine's lips open and pushed my tongue inside.
Then, I entangled my tongue with hers.

We mixed our saliva with tongues while deep kissing.

「Mu, guu…… chiyu, rero……koku……」

While Racine was reserved at the beginning, she is now attacking my mouth.
We are exchanging saliva in a trance.

「Fuu……」

When the long kiss is over, we part our lips and gasp for breath.

It seems that Racine is gasping for breath more than me.
As if intoxicated, she looks at me and traces her finger around her lips.

As if trying to remember the feeling of my lips.

「This is…… a kiss……」

Half intoxicated, half dumbfounded, Racine mutters in a low voice.
After that, her legs start restlessly squirming.

「Racine?」

「T, that, I…… feel, weird……」

Racine says with puzzled almost crying face.

「It became somewhat hot….. between, my legs……」

The sigh of shyness was really cute.
I gently placed my fingers on Racine's crotch.

「Hyaa…… n!?」

The priest maiden's body trembles and she screams.

Guchiyu……!

I could hear surprisingly loud sound of water.
It seems that Racine's secret garden is wet enough.

「Amazing, so much——」

I said in amazement.

The wetness of her secret garden is clearly conveyed through my fingers.
Moreover, it's through the panties.

Seems like Racine is wetter than I have expected.

「W, why…… I have become like that, I myself don't understand, u……」

It seems she herself is puzzled over the change of her body.

「Ah, Abel-sama…… what, what should I do……」

「Racine……!」

I couldn't stand it anymore and ripped her robe off and put my hands on the edges of her underwear.

She looks at me with tears in the eyes.
The normally gentle eyes now looked at me dubiously.

I interpreted that look as a consent and stripped her panties off.

「Hiu, yaaaa……!? A, Abel, samaa……!」

The moment her most secret place got exposed, she screamed her throat out.

Her slender legs were completely exposed.
Her secret place that greatly resembled her personality was free to look at.

Not a single pubic hair was growing in her garden.
It’s the so-called paipan. (Shin: Paipan – person with a little or no pubic hair at all, basically shaved) The smooth texture of her wet pussy, her tightly closed labia, I could see everything.

[] ᨒᩚᩐᩳ ᩑᩚᨒ []

Chapter 33※

A beautiful hairless coral color secret garden is right before my eyes.

Her two petals and even her clitoris, all were defenselessly exposed before me. Looking at her female genitals that still has the impression of being undeveloped, wakes a strange feeling of guilt mixed with excitement within me.

I saw Claire's yesterday. Having no pubic hair leaves such a different impression, huh.

「Yaaa…… No, please don't look……」

Racine covers her face with both hands bashfully.
Is she more embarrassed by her facial expression than by her exposed secret place?

「Eh, is it strange……? This……」

「Not strange at all」

「I mean, hair doesn't grow there……」

Racine mutters with disappearing voice while covering her face.

「I have heard about women like this」

In the first place, didn't Natasha tell you about this?
Even though she taught you so much sexual knowledge.

「It's so embarrassing….. I haven't even consulted Natasha……」

Indeed, no wonder.

Racine moves away while covering her face.
Thanks to that, I'm able to enjoy a full view of her paipan secret garden.

Racine is two years younger than me, she is at the age where she still may be considered as a little girl.
Even though I say that, in this world, children of that age are already getting married.

Nevertheless, Racine's secret garden doesn't have a single flower.

Her innocent looking paipan is contradicting with her alluring charm and obscene looking labia and clitoris.

That imbalance stirs the passion within me.

Hiku, hiku, her closed petals were faintly twitching repeatedly.
I can't endure watching any longer and extend my hand towards Racine's crotch again.

This time, I'm not touching her over the shorts, but directly.
I push aside her petals with two of my fingers.

Guchiyu, jiyuuuuu……!

It surprisingly gives out loud lewd noises and honey starts to flow out of the small gap between the petals.
The love juices gush out of her like a fountain.

If it's wet like this, the foreplay can be omitted.

While thinking so, I look at Racine and,

「Abel-sama, you became…… really big……」

Before I noticed, she put away her hands which were covering her face and she was staring at my crotch while holding a breath.
When she looked at my thing which was sticking to my navel, she probably made a resolve.

「…… Goddess Almeria, you servant will now give her chastity to the partner she chose herself. Please grant us the blessing of life and fertility」

Racine quietly mutters with closed eyes.
Then she opens them and looks at me.

「…… Please, come」

I nod after gulping.
I look into her trembling eyes firmly.

「It will be okay. Try to relax」

I whisper to her.

Because my partner is a virgin, I, who has experience should take the lead.

Resolved, I slowly push Racine down.

Her small body falls on the bed, and I lean over her.
I spread her legs into M shape and push my waist forward.

「Here I go, Racine」

I point the tip at the entrance of Racine's secret place and confirm for the last time.
The already wet entrance opened and my glans started drilling inside.

「Yes, Abel-sama. My purity is…… yours to take」

Racine says in feverish tone and nods at me.

I return the nod and push my hips at once.

Zu…… chiyuu……!

The hot walls surround my glans which pushed through the petals.

「Ku…… uu…… tigh, t……!」

Virgins are really tight after all.

The glans sank to the middle, it wriggles like a worm pushing the flesh walls aside, then it stops.
When I felt the resistance while pushing, I charged in even more.

I feel like I'm invading and corrupting a place that a man was never allowed to step in. My spine tingles.

「A, fa…… a……」

It hurts as expected, Racine's eyebrows dropped.
So tight, I explore the flesh cave further.

「Are you okay, Racine?」

「I'm okay, desu…… Abel, sama…… please…… go further, rr…… waa, waa」

Racine says admirably while gasping for breath.

Considering her feelings, I pushed with more power.
While tearing her flesh walls apart, I went deeper bit-by-bit——

「…… N」

Suddenly, inside the cramped vagina—I've arrived at a narrowed place and I wasn't able to insert anymore.

That's surely the hymen.
After guessing so, I decided to put even more power behind my hips and charge in.

——No, I was going to charge in.

However at that moment, Racine put her both hands on my chest and I stopped the movement of my waist.

「Racine……?」

「T, that……」

The female priest looks at me.

「C, could you do it…… while kissing me?」

「Eh?」

「I'm scared after all…… If I can feel Abel-sama's lips, I may calm down a little」

Just like she said, her petite body was trembling.
It's her first time, it's natural that she is worried.

「I understand. Leave it…… to me」

However, even I am not that experienced.
I want to lessen her worries even by little.

Racine smiles lightly and moves her lips on mine.

「Mu, chiyuu…… nn」

I pushed my hips forward again while intertwining our tongues.

The glans came in contact with the hymen and slowly started tearing it off.
Michi, then a felt something splitting.

「N……! Ku…… fua!? Waa…… guu…… u……!」

A faint scream escaped from the gap of Racine's blocked mouth.

It was a voice of a girl turning into a woman.

While feeling consideration for her body and sense of conquest, I have pushed inside up to my root and settled in.

「Haa, haa…… Is it, all…… in…… desu ka?」

Racine looks up at me with her shoulders trembling.
I stare straight into her shaking eyes and nod vigorously.

「Yeah, I have received Racine's chastity」

I was surprised at my own words which I said unconsciously.
After Claire, I have become one with another beautiful girl, something similar to confidence as a man may increase.

Of course, I'm very excited and happy to be connected with Racine.
But not just that, I have conquered another girl's first time, something like a feral instinct is burning around my stomach.

I want more.
I want Racine's everything to be mine.

The strong impulse that is burning within my core may be the opening scene of my harem play——

[] ᨒòò̤ ő̇ò̇ᨐ []

Chapter 34※

「Is it okay to move, Racine?」

Don't know if it's an aftereffect of losing virginity, but her body is still quivering a little. I asked with a gentle voice.

「…… K, ku…… u ……」

Racine frowns and groans lightly.
When you look at the point of connection, the meat that was showing off a while ago now disappeared like it was erased with an eraser.

「Wa, yes, Abel-sama….. Ah. P, please taste…… Racine's body」

I can't get enough of her obedient, cute gestures.

「Fu…… u」

I let out a short breath and begun moving my waist.

It's my second intercourse with a virgin.
As expected a vagina that receives a man for the first time is so tight.
The hot flesh walls stick to my meat stick as if not wanting to separate from it.

I continued unplugging at a slow pace in order to break loose from it.

「N, kufu…… ah…… n…… o…… a, fa……」

Racine lets out light moans from her lips every time I thrust in.
Her expression of tightly shut eyes with a slight frown didn't look like that of an agony, but more like that of a pleasure.

Anyway, in order to not burden her body—I slowly inserting the meat rod in in order for pussy to get used to it is the way to go.

「A…… u, aa…… an……」

Guchiyu, zuchiyu, the collected love juices started making lewd noises.

Pull out, insert in—
Every pelvic thrust, her flesh walls coil around my meat stick, creating electrifying friction.

Just how much do I have to thrust like this I wonder?

「Fuwa, aaa…… a, fu…… nn」

The face that showed pained expression began gradually changing.
Occasionaly a heavy moan escapes from her half-open lips.

「By any chance…… Does it feel good, Racine?」

I asked while working with my piston.
When I pressed my piston up the root, Racine's petite body trembled.

「I, I don't know…… That place, is somehow…… numbing…… fuaa, aa……」

Racine answers with heavy breathing mixed in.
Before I noticed, her closed hey were staring at me.

「Deep, inside…… it's making weird noises…… afuun…… ah……」

「Is it okay to got a bit stronger? That」

Up until now I've been thrusting with only little force while attacking Racine's deepest part.
Her small nude body trembled, and her two bowl-shaped bulging breasts were dynamically bouncing.

「Hiyaa, n…… no, no…… that, is too strong……!」

Racine screams with somewhat entranced expression.

Is it safe to say that she is very sensitive?
When I look at her who started feeling it so early during her first intercourse, I want to "torment" her even more.

Twice, three times, I attack Racine's narrow interior, but.

「Would it be okay to do it from behind this time?」

I proposed.
I realized that her vagina became loose to some extent.

Is it not okay to work more intensely now? Is what I thought.

「Yes, I will do as Abel-sama wishes……」

Racine nods admirably.

「Then…… Get on all fours」

With lewd expectations, my abdomen became hot.
This will be my first time doing it in a different position than missionary and cowgirl.

My vision became pink with excitement and I pulled my symbol from the tight cave.
My dick was glossy from being coated from the tip to the room in love juices.

Smelling the scent of nature mysteriously increased my sex drive.

「Like…… this, Abel-sama?」

Racine obediently listened to my words and got on all fours on the bed.

Her small peachy buttocks swayed sweetly.
Her silky golden hair stuck on the smooth sweaty back.

Totally different scenery from the missionary position.
A girl is exposing defenselessly her butt in front of me——

Because of this hot scenery, I gulped loudly.

I grabbed her small-sized buttocks and opened the valley.
Above her reddened tight place her anal was fully exposed.

「Yaaa…… s, so embarrassing, desuu……」

Racine shook her head in a 'nono' manner and her body swayed left and right.

I strengthen my grip on her buttocks in order to not let her escape.
I somehow feel like I'm raping Racine.

「Abel-samaa……」

Racine looked back over her shoulder and prompted me.
I separate my hand from her buttocks and grab my penis.

I look again towards her valley and lock on her paipan garden.
From the repeated unplugging, her reddened petals became slightly apart.

The transparent liquid that is flowing out of the small hole is inviting me in.

「Yaaa…… Don't stare so much…… eh」

Racine wriggled her body in embarrassment again.

「Here I go, Racine」

After I tell her that I'm inviting myself in, I put the tip near the hole.
Guchiyu, when her inner parts spread, the bittersweet fragrance of her sexual fluids fill the surroundings.

I pushed my waist in one go.

「Wa, guuuui!? Aah…… fu, ah…… u……!」

Racine's back arched and she screamed.

Zubu, zubuuuuu……!

My thing was swallowed by the great looking butt.
The glans makes its way deeper and deeper.

Thanks to the broken hymen, the second insertion was considerably smooth.
Racine's small butt started trembling from the pleasure.

「Uuu…… ku, wa…… aah…..」

She started groaning similarly to the moment she lost her virginity.

「Are you okay, Racine?」

「Wa, yes…… it doesn't hurt, but…… Abel-sama's thing is so long and thick…… fuaaa……」

Racine looked back at me while leaking out moans, her face didn't look pained.

「Please, continue…… n, waa…… o……」

I judged that she is alright and thrust my hips more.

While enjoying the wet walls that coiled around my penis, I plunged it to Racine's deepst parts.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚ᷊ᩚ᷊ᨒ []

Chapter 35※

Zuburi, my erected lump of flesh was skewering Racine's secret hole.

「U……! So, deep…… afuu……!」

Racine gasped for breath while her back was greatly bent.

Her upper body weakened and fell on the bed from being overwhelmed with my thing filling her up to her womb.
Her slender shoulders gradually fall down.

However, there was no feeling of anguish.

「I will move, Racine」

When I call out to her, she looks at me and nods.
I started moving my piston again.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu…… pan, panpanpan!

A totally different sensation from the missionary.
With each stroke, my lower body hits Racine's buttocks, her two peachy sexy buttocks were seductively bouncing.

「Ya, waa…… hitting, so deep, uu……!」

Does she feel good? Shortly after losing her virginity, I want her to remember this pleasant feelings.
Pleasure seems to be superior to the shyness, her voice is leaking out with each thrust.

Seeing such elated Racine, my excited also flared up.
She's bent more than before, I can image my glans knocking on her womb.

「An, that place…… fuaa!? Abel, sama…… hitting…… so deep……!」

Racine looks back over her shoulder, her face melted in pleasure.

「N, mu…… u」

I put my face towards hers, and start sucking her lips violently.
I continue thrusting my piston while playing with Racine's tongue.

Guchiyu, guchiyuuu……!

While thrusting, her love juices gathered at the root of my pistong and they were splashing around with each hit.
The concentration of bittersweet smell mixed with fishy smell was increasing in density.

「Ku…… uu…… o…… u……!」

The contraction of her flesh walls were becoming harder and harder.
The severe pressure on my meat stick stimulates me and the pleasant feelings run up to my brain.

「S, so…… amaz…… ing, wa, a…… aa……!」

My awarness and rationality were gradually swallowed by the pleasure.

Like in a trance, I strenghthened my thrusts.
Gatsun, with remarkably strong hitting sounds, my glans was prying open the soft orifice of the uterus.

「Ngu, fuuu……! I, I can't, any…… more……」

Racine's whole body started shaking.
Beads of sweat appeared on her face and goosebumps on her back.

「Are you coming, Racine……?」

「I, I don't know…… but, that may be…… possib…… aa, fuaan」

I stop kissing her and look at her expression.
She's in a more dreaming state than I am.

Surprisingly, Racine is experiencing climax during her first time.

「Come…… Abel-sama too, inside me…… please, come…… waaaa, an」

Racine started shaking her hips while panting in seductively.

Her vagina started tightening to the maximum.
The tip and the root were equally squeeed by her hot flesh walls.

Sweet numbness ran through the penis up to my spine.

「Ku, a…… like this…… me, too……!」

I can’t endure it any longer.

I thrust to Racine’s deepest part and stop moving my hips.
I unloaded my gun of desires in one go.

Doku, doku, dobiyuruuuu!

The load bigger than that during the tittyfuck was unloaded inside Racine’s secret hole.

「U, aa…… feels, good……!」

I moan loudly while being overwhelmed with a sense of freedom.
While my waist was twitching, my penis was pulsing and continued releasing semen.

「Kyaaaa…… so, hot……! Abel-sama’s, seed…… so many……!」

Racine blushed while gasping for breath.

A large amount of semen flooded Racine’s womb.
Goku, goku, the womb wriggled as if it was trying to drink every last drop of semen.

This massive amount of semen perfectly definens mating.

After unloading the last drop, I pull the meat stick out of Racine’s kitty.

Zururi, the pulled penis was covered in sperm and Racine’s love juices up to the pubic hair.
A strong odor of sperm spreads in the air.

「Faa…… ah…… so much, seed…… a……」

Racine said with her peachy butt sticking out.

Gopoo…… oo……!

The secret hole opened and the white fluid I infused spilled out.
Occasionally, a pink color is mixed in, most likely the traces of deflowering blood.

While looking at the creek of semen pouring from Racine, my rationality gradually returns back.

「S, sory, because I was in trance…… I let it out inside you……」

Although late, I notice that there was no protection again.
I ejaculated inside Claire with consent, but this time, it was different.

「Fufu, did it feel good, Abel-sama?」

Racine turned towards me with a smile while lying defeated on the bed.
Because of the violent piston, her breathing is very sexy.

Seeing her neat facial features filled with obscenity, my lower abdomen starts feeling hot again.
Although I ejaculated twice already, it got hard again.

「Yes, it was wonderful……!」

I enthusiastically nodded.

「Man feels best when he releases it inside woman, right? Because the amount of recovery depends on the pleasure, I think this was the right thing to do. You don't have to apologize, Abel-sama」

Racine smiles once again.

「Besides…… I also, felt really good desu」

Racine said while slowly raising her body up.
I extend my hand towards her quietly.

When I touch Racine's fingers, guchiyu, the sperm collected inside Racine spills out again.

「It's still dripping so much…… I'm glad that Abel-sama was feeling good inside me」

Racine breathed in satisfaction and stared at me.

「What about your Magic Power, Abel-sama?」

「Eh?」

In the first place, this ritual was in order to restore my magic power.
But it felt so good, that it completely vanished from my mind.

「Just like before, I could sense your life force has increased. Me too, that…… felt so good that I don't know if I did a good job, but…… I was able to transform the obtained life force into magic energy」

Racine explains.

「Please investigate your Magic Power, Abel-sama」

「My Magic Power――」

I shake the lingering pleasant feelings off and focus on my Magic Power.

「Tsu……!」

Immediately, something went through my body like a lightning.
Then, I sense something flaring up around my stomach.

「It, it’s here……!」

I clenched my fists and yelled out unconsciously.

It’s Magic Power.
Magic Power is overflowing in my body.

「My Magic Power has returned!」

[] ᨒᨐᩚᩐ ᩋᩐᨒ []

Chapter 36

A black metallic, gigantic figure, enveloped in a bright light is right in front of my eyes.
An SS rank monster——Black-Winged Steel Dragon.

After the Magic restoration ritual finished, I went together with Claire and Racine to the place where the dragon is sealed.
Roge-san the interviewer is with us too.

「It seems the seal wasn't broken yet」

The giant with metallic scales was sealed by Racine's magic.
It doesn't move an inch, just like a statue.

「No, I think it's already at its limit」

Racine shakes her neck.

「Eh, is that so?」

If you look carefully, the light around the dragon faded quite a bit.
I see, the seal may be broken at any moment.

「Then, should I defeat it right away?」

I step forward.。
It's pretty easy to hit an opponent if it can't move.

「We'll be relying on you, Abel-dono」

Roge-san says.
The brightness in his eyes looks like it can see through anything as always.

Yosh, I will show you.
The power of my magic——

Rather than the interview, facing an SS monster with my magic is more comfortable.

「Abel, is your magic power all right?」

I nod with a grin at inquiring Claire.

「Yes, it has all been restored thanks to Racine」

「…… I see, thanks to her」

Claire hangs her head and mutters quietly.

N, what happened?
Claire's expression is awfully grim.

「Someone other than me with Abel…… someone other than me….. b, but, it was just a simple ritual」

「Claire?」

「I, it's not like it's love or something…… they didn't do lewd things because of love…… Un, therefore it will be okay…… everything is fine……」

Claire keeps muttering in order to convince herself.
What will be all right?

「Even though Claire-sama said you weren't lovers」

Racine's eyebrows lower a little bit.

「You were in such relationship after all?…… Uu」

What's wrong with those two?

「I surely did something like that with Abel-sama because of the ritual but…… Claire-sama did the same thing because of the village law, right?」

「Mu」

Claire frowns at Racine's words.
The two bishoujo glare at each other

They have been acting weird since a little while ago. Both Claire and Racine.
I am confused.

「It's not like you love each other right?」

「Mumumumu」

Claire and Racine's eyes clash with each other and a spark seems to appear briefly.

「I, I offered myself of my own will. Though we were only childhood friends in

the past, right now…… e, errr, anyway, it wasn't just because of the law」

「I also did it of my free will you know? If it's this person, I will offer it to him. That was the intuition of a priest, and of a woman――」

What, what? What are you quarreling about?

I alone wasn't able to understand, they left me like a mosquito behind the net. And, right at that time,

Guooooooon!

All of sudden, a loud roar resounds from behind.

「Tsu……!?」

Turning my head in surprise, with a sound resembling shattering glass, the light that restricted the Steel Dragon suddenly vanishes.

「The seal――」

It was not the time to be preoccupied with Claire's and Racine's quarrel.
The Steel Dragon opens its mouth and a vivid light flows out from it.

「It plans to release the breath……!」

Shit, I should have defeated the dragon when I could.

Although I can protect Claire and Racine with the defensive magic, its effect range isn't that wide.
It's impossible to protect this whole neighborhood on my own against the breath.

A scene from a while ago when almost third of the city was destroyed flashes through my mind.

What to do――!?

Roge-san should have already evacuated the people.
But I don't know if everyone was able to escape. In the first place, the Chamber of Commence is in that direction.
There are knights on standby over there――

「This is it!」

I fly to the air with the flight magic.

The Steel Dragon looks at me in the air.
It seems like it changed it's target from the street to me as planned.

While feeling relieved, the next moment,

Goon!

The Steel Dragon opens its mouth and releases a dazzling beam of light.

I can smell the burning plasma in the atmosphere.
Powerful energy that makes space vibrate. It charges straight towards me.

Dragon Extinction Cannon – Dragon Breath——As the name suggests, it's a destructive magic bombardment.

「But, it's useless」

The overflowing heat inside my body, the magic pwoer——I sense it.
Even before the approaching light of destruction, I feel no fear at all.

「It's okay, I can do it——」

I'm filled with confidence.
My fighting spirits overflows.

The Dragon Breath's radiance swallows me.

—The beam flies right through me and explodes in the sky.

Gurururururu……!?

The Steel Dragon groans in confusion.

After the light from the explosion subsided it has noticed me flying in the sky unhurt.
As expected, even the Dragon Breath can't pierce through my defense magic.

「It's the end, Steel Dragon」

I land on the Steel Dragon's foot.
In order to not damage the surroundings, I activate my offensive magic at slanting angle.

「Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast!」

The released flash of light illuminated the surroundings in dazzling light.
The dazzling light swallowed the Steel Dragon's head and the dragon's head vanished without a trace.

「As expected of Abel-sama」

Racine stares at me with fascinated eyes.

「SS rank monster—defeated in one move, what a great power. From now on, you will save and protect even more people. In the end, you will become a Hero or even a Great Hero—I'm glad to be able to help such man」

「I, is that so?」

That's somehow embarrassing.

「You revived completely, huh」

Claire laughs joyfully with a smile too.

「You are a formidable magician after all. You……」

Roge-san and the others looked at me with a pale face.

The joy and relief of defeating the monster.
And complicated expressions mixed with awe and fear.

Their frightened faces stuck in my heart a little.

「By the way, what happens off the examination?」

I ask Roge-san.

Right, that's the biggest problem.
Because my future will be decided with it.

「The interview was interrupted, the interviewing hall is a mess……」

「—No, the examination is unnecessary」

A cool voice sounds from behind.

When on earth did you appear?

It was a slim, tall woman wearing white knight clothes.
The length of her red skirt is so short it can be considered a miniskirt, her white thighs appearsed to be shining, I'm unconsciously fascinated.

「Ashe-dono……!」

Roge-san raises his voice in surprise.

「I have received an emergency dispatch request and rushed here with flight magic but…… It seems I was one step too late. But that's surprising. To think there would be a person who could defeat SS rank monster so easily」

This woman called Ashe is breathtakingly beautiful.

She's most likely in her late twenties.
Her facial features overflow with dignity and she has the air of a lady.
Her shoulder length silver hair was sparkled in the sunlight.

「That, what do you mean that the examination is unnecessary……?」

「I was shown such power. Of course, it's an unquestionable pass, right?」

An elegant smile appears on Ashe-san's face.

「Anti magician military unit——『Attacking Magic Corps Slayer』welcomes you」

[] ᨒòọ̏ őȯᨐ []

Chapter 37

One week has passed since the battle in Rashuka City.

The people who played a great part against the Empire's Magician (in other words me and Racine), passed without waiting for the results of the interview. Furthermore, Claire was assigned to the same corps as me and Racine—In short, we will be working in the same unit from now on.

Then, on the first day of our new job.
I, Claire and Racine met on the main street.

Royal Capital Gloria City—

Noise and excitement.
On the main street are people, people, and even more people.
A luxurious carriage occasionally passes through.

If we go by, this world's standards, it's certainly a big city.

「Rashuka also has big streets, but this place is even more amazing……」

「It's Aisha Kingdom's capital after all. As expected, the number of people here is great」

It seems that Claire is used to it.
This is the city in which Claire enrolled at school after all.

「But, it seems the number of people here are decreasing recently」

「Decreasing? Why?」

「That is—」

When Claire started to talk,

「Fu~, Fu~, Fu~」

I heard rough breathing nearby.

「…… Hey, what!?」

That was surprising.
A man with bloodshot eyes and rough breathing passed by me.

「W, what's with him……」

His eyes looked dangerous.
It looked like he would commit crime any moment.

「Th, that was a little scary…… desuu」

Racine clung to my right hand with a frightened face.

Mugyuu, her soft chest is pressing on my upper arm.
Un, this is a good feeling.

I grin unconsciously.

「…… Fawning over it」

Claire glares at me with a sullen face.

「? What are you angry about, Claire」

「I'm not angry」

No, you are clearly angry.

「I'm just, that…… ummm, I'm just worried that Racine will fall victim to the Abel's poisonous fangs, that's all」
「Poisonous……」

「Racine is pure. I don't want her to be dyed with your muddy, full of lust color」

「Would you stop comparing me to a lust demon!?」

「Are you not a lust demon?」

Don't ask with such a straight face……

「…… I mean, didn't you do indecent things with Racine」

Claire mutters with her face becoming more and more sullen.

No, that was a necessary ritual for magic restoration you know.
——Although we certainly did many indecent things, and it felt really good.

A scene of that time flashes through my mind and blood starts gathering in my lower part.

「Ara, are you having trouble dealing with your appetite, Abel-sama?」

Racine looks up at me with upturned eyes when she saw through me.

「Trouble dealing with my appetite……」

That startled me.

「Natasha told me about it. If a man has trouble with his appetite, he will accidentally discharge it」

Racine smiles.

No, that's some extreme view on things, Natasha.
I tsukkomi'd for Natasha that I have never met.

「If I can somehow become useful to you, just say it. I want to become Abel-sama strength」

After leaving the Rashuka City, Racine started completely adoring me for some reason.

「You must not say silly things, Racine. You will get impregnated」

「I told you to not talk about me like I'm a lust demon——」

「Are you not a lust demon?」

Don't say it twice with such a straight face.
While I sighed, my eyes matched with the man with bloodshot eyes from before again.

「Fu~, fu~, fu~」

Uwa, he's glaring at me with all his might!?

「Certainly, a bit creepy」

While saying so, Claire snuggles to the other side.
Mugiyu, equally splendid elasticity, and softness hit my other arm.

Oo, this is the finest quality feeling as well.

I have become sandwiched between Racine and Claire.
Un, two blessings at once without a doubt.

I perked up my shoulders at the suspicious man who was glaring at me and

left.

「Speaking of Gloria, it's a symbol of peace and glory. It's a city I admire, but……'

With a little dejected expression, Racine stared at the man in the back.

「Somehow, the passersby are making me tense」

「The public order in the Capital has deteriorated. Because of that, many people escaped to the nearby cities and the population decreased……」

Claire's expression stiffened.

「Because of the war with Evil Empire, the citizens are feeling uneasy and the crime has increased. Because of that, the Knight's Order is busy keeping the peace and order」

「Knight's Order work——Then, will I have to do such work too?」

No, because Attacking Magic Corps Slayer's job is to fight against the empire, we won't be doing such things as keeping the order?

To be frank, I still don't understand the contents of the work.
It will be probably explained soon.

「You can see it now, Abel, Racine」

Claire points at the front.

Compared to surroundings, there was a huge, luxurious building.
It had a three spire design, it reminded me of a bird spreading its wings.

「That is the headquarters of Knight's Order」

Attacking Magic Corps.

A Knight Order's special unit in the task of countering the Magicians of the Evil Empire.
After gathering talented people from all over the country, it was the time to formally establish the corps.

The Attacking Magic Corps were assigned to the Third Corps.
After arriving at the headquarters, we were walking to the Third Corps' office through a long corridor.

「To think that Abel became a knight, I couldn't even image it when you were a child」

Claire laughed softly.

「What was he like a child~?」

「I have left the village when I was seven, but Abel at that time had poor health and was made fun of by other children」

Claire answers Racine with a distant look.

「Poor health…… You say? But, he can use such amazing magic」

「I was keeping my magic power in secret the whole time」

I answer dubious Racine this time.

「Because of my poor stamina, I was terrible at work in fields…… I was made fun of」

「After Abel repulsed the Empire's Magician, everyone's opinion suddenly changed though」

Claire smiles.

「To hide such power all this time. I can't even imagine it」

I start recollecting.

That reminds me, when before I came to––What kind of relationship Claire had with the original Abel?
I heard a little about how she wasn't conscious of the different gender at that time.

But now––What does she think of me now?

I have slept with her twice.
But, the first time was because of village's law, the second time, the mood was––There wasn't a lover-like sex even once.

I glanced at Claire for an instant.
Her unyielding expression was changed with a cheerful one––Her beauty is full of life now, different from her usual doll-like beauty.

She’s adorable after all.

「? Is something wrong, Abel?」

Claire notices my eyes and tilts her head to the side.

「N, no, it’s nothing」

I shook my head in panic.

I’m fascinated with you. I can’t possibly say that.

In order to hide my embarrassment, I walk ahead.

There was a door at the end of the corridor full of paintings.

A phoenix was engraved in the center of the door, it’s a crest of Knight’s Order. The office of the Third Corps is on the other side.

Now then, what kind of people I will be working from now on——

I opened the door slowly while feeling slight expectations and uneasiness in my chest.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚᩚ᷊ᨒ []

Chapter 38

The interior of the office is simple, it is a businesslike room with a desk and some chairs in the center.

How to say this…… It's more public office-like than I imagined it would be. No, a workplace should look like this?

I have not found a job in my previous life, so I don't have any work experience.

Three people in white knight clothes were inside the room.

The first one was a girl reading a book by the window.
Her built is smaller than Racine's and she is baby-faced, she looks like an elementary school student.
I don't know her real age, but she may be older than me.

Her cyan hair complimented her lovely facial features.
Her pupils each carried a different color of money one was silver the other was gold—–The so-called odd eye.

The odd-eyed girl sat on a chair by the window and read a book.

「Please take care of me from now on. I'm Claire who just been assigned here」

「I'm Racine. Please treat me well」

Claire and Racine introduced themselves with smiling faces.
She finally noticed us and put down her book.

「……（Stare）」

「H, hello」

I give a nervous greeting.

「……（Pui）」(Shin: ぷいっ pui – To avoid someone or something in a rude manner, and/or out of spite) The girl glanced over here and returned her eyes back to her book silently.

…… I got ignored.

I pull myself together and turn towards the other two.

The second in the room was a youth who was restlessly tidying up the room.

「Ara, it's an elf」

Racine says.

Elf——That well-known thing in fantasy.

I have heard a rumor about them in the village.
That, the elves in this world boast of higher magic power and life span greater than humans.

His features are so beautiful one could mistake him for a girl.
He has a blonde long short hair.
When I observe more closely I can see his ear tips pointed like a knife.

「It seems the new recruits came. I'm called Lil. I look forward working with you!」

The elf bishounen greeted us with a brisk tone.

Oh, this one has good amiability.
His personality seems good, looks like we could get along well.

「Best regards, I'm Abel——」

「Why did a man came!? Don't come closer, your germs will transfer on me!」

The last one opened her mouth while doing my self-introduction.

A woman probably in her thirties wearing a glasses was glaring at me.

Her black hair is casually tied up in a bundle, she glared at me with her sanpaku eyes. (Shin: Sanpaku eyes – refers to eyes in which the white space above or below the iris is visible)
Her plump lips are awfully sensual.
Her figure slightly plump, her huge breasts were pushed up like rockets——No, it may be correct to describe them as enormous breasts.

「Look, just now, he was staring at my breasts with indecent look!」

Gulp.

「I, I wasn't looking……」

My eyes were just naturally drawn to the melon sized bust. I avert my face in a rush.

「Stop lying. Don't try to deceive me. I certainly felt your lewd eyes looking all over my body」

No, I didn't look that much!?

「If you come closer, I will burn you to ashes」

What a bad joke——Or not, her eyes were serious.
It's so serious that even killing intent floats from her body.

「Veronica-san, please calm down」

「……Fun」

To the interrupting Lil, the glasses woman called Veronica acted like a spoiled child.

「In the first place, isn't that elf also a man?」

I compromised with Veronica-san unconsciously.

「Do not approach me, I warned you」

Veronica-san swears in front of everyone.
The glint in her eyes became even sharper.

「Cut, blade of Hades, burning sword of Purgatory——From the other side here, red to silver, black to gold, the coffin which leads to nothingness——」

She began chanting all of sudden.
Ano…… You are joking, right?

「Flame Princess' wailing – Banshee Flare!」

The next moment, a vortex of flame comes out of her hands.

——Hey, wait a secooooooond!?

I instantly invoked my chantless defense spell out of surprise.

A dome-like barrier forms around me.
Veronica-san's flame instantly vanished the moment it touched the barrier.

「Wh…… at……!?」

A look of surprise appeared behind Veronica-san's glasses.

I couldn't use the same spell I used against Gaizas『Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere』since it could hurt Claire and Racine.
Therefore, I used a defensive magic of different type.

It absorbs opponent's magic and completely nullifies it.
I call this fellow『Shield of Absorption – Void Sphere』.

I certainly can't absorb extreme energy like Dragon Breath, but I can completely nullify a spell like this.

「Amazing desuu. To completely negate advanced level fire spell like that…..」

Racine held breath back in the rear.

「Veronica-san, please fix your habit of going berserk when meeting a man for the fist time……」

The elf boy is blinking in surprise while smiling wryly.
He settles it with a brief comment, this fellow might have unexpectedly nice personality.

「……」

The odd-eyed girl doesn't look this way.
She's completely immersed in reading mode.

Every one of them, what's their problem?
The people here are—

「W, what are you doing all of sudden!? An ordinary guy with be roasted to death!」

Of course, I protest first of all.

「Bacteria should be burnt」

She answers calmly.

Fun, the glasses woman puffs out her chest.
My eyes glued to the bouncing plump breasts instinctively.

…… After all, enormous.
Ah, nono, now is not the time for this.

「It’s her way of greeting. It’s okay since she held back」

I heard a voice from the rear.

No, no matter how you look at it, this person can’t hold back.
She was fully determined to burn me to death.

While thinking so, silver-haired beauty came in.

Her white limbs are in perfect balance with the knight clothes.
Ashe Vermillion.
Captain of the third corps, and the person who drew us over to this unit.

「Welcome to the Assault Magic Corps」

Ashe-san smiles elegantly.

「How are our members? Did you opened up a little to each other?」

How could she think that we have opened up to each other from the exchange a little while ago?

「I will explain again, Abel-kun, Claire-san, Racine-san」

Ashe-san turned towards us.

「This is the headquarters of the third Assault Magic Corps unit. From today, you three are assigned to a special unit fighting against the Evil Empire」

Special unit…… Oo, that sounds somewhat cool.

My boy’s heart is tickling or.
A man’s romance.
Somehow, I’m getting fired up!

「? You look awfully delightful, Abel-kum」

Ashe-san looked at me suspiciously.

「N, no, it’s nothing」

「I’m your captain, Ashe Vermillion. This is vice-captain Veronica Las」

「Best regards, Claire, Racine. Let’s get along from now on」

The glasses woman smiles at the two.
She then suddenly glares at me with a sour look.

「……I don’t intend to get along with you in particular. Haa」

Low tension!?
The difference in tension between man and woman is too different!?

Moreover, she sighed with all her might.
Shit, it doesn’t seem like I can get along with a person like that.

She has enormous breasts, though.
My eyes are staring at the enormous breasts on its own, though.

「Next is, Lil. As you can see he is an Elf」

「Please take care of me～」

Lil-kun greets us with a refreshing smile.
Unlike a glasses woman from somewhere, he has a good attitude.

「As for her, she is Dita Berg」

「……（Pekori）」

As usual, while reading, Dita raised her head and slightly lowered her head in silence.
Taciturn after all.

「Are these three the last addition to the third corps?」

「Yes, for now, the seven of us are going to operate as the third Attacking Magic Corps」

Ashe-san responds Veronica-san’s to question.

「These three defeated the magician from the Empire in Rashuka City a week ago. They will surely become a great force」

「Ah, where the Steel Dragon appeared……」

Veronica-san mutters.

「To be able to defeat an SS rank monster. I’m more and more interested in you, Claire, Racine」

She smiles at the two and glares at me.

「……This fellow will probably be hidrance」

No, the one who defeated the Steel Dragon was me, me!

「Anyhow, we should be glad that we have three more reassuring friends」

Ashe-san followed-up in an adult-like manner.

Therefore——This is my workplace from now on.

One honest and proper Captain.
One respectable soldier.
Two not decent soldiers.

Plus Claire and Racine.

Is this the typical『Company relationships are hard』thing?
Is this the stormy seas of society?

Can I do it properly?……

[] ᨒᨓᩚᩮ ᩑᩓᨒᨘ []

Chapter 39

——After we finished our introductions, Ashe-san taught us various things about the Knight's Order.

Knight's Order serves as a shield in times of war, and they protect public order in times of peace.
It feels like a military mixed with a police?

Regarding the wages in dangerous times…… I didn't pay too much attention, so I don't remember much.
And when the businesslike explanation was over,

「Then, fresh recruit-sans. Shall we go for a meal together? I have reservation in the nearby restaurant」

Veronica-san suggests.
Is this a welcome party for new recruits?

「Claire, Racine, get ready to go」

…… Are, what about me?

「Men are unecessary」

Veronica-san spat out while looking at me.

「…… I'm sorry, Veronica-san is extreme men-hater」

Lil whispers to me with a guilty expression.

No, aren't you a man too?
Why am I the only outcast?

「It's okay, Veronica-san is a good person from nature…… But then there's that…… Kind of」

Oi, you can't follow-up!?

「A, anyway, she will open up to you sometimes」

「Really……?」

I hardly think so, though.

「…… Probably. Maybe. That would…… nice, right……」

Why have you become timid all of sudden!?

「I'm sorry, Abel-kun. You stay behind. Let's go together afterwards」

Ashe-san said.
Stay behind?

「There's something I want to talk to you about. Please accompany me for a while」

「What, I thought I was being ostracized. To be the only one not invited to the welcome party, as expected I wouldn't be able to handle such treatment from the first day」

「…… I don't remember inviting you though」

I'm outcast after all! I have become an outcast!

Rather, won't you stop lazily muttering from behind, Veronica-san…… You are scary.

When Claire and the rest left, only me and Ashe-san remained in the room.

Just me and a blooming beauty in one room…… My heartbeat is rising.

Ashe-san gently lifts up her silver hair over shoulders.
The fragrance that drifts in the air is different from Claire's and Racine's it a smell of an『Adult woman』.

Ah, I'm getting more and more excited.

「I'm sorry for having you stay behind」

As if noticing my nervousness, Ashe-san says in a serene tone.

「What did you want to talk about……?」

「I read your documents, you are a person from Eiha village, right?」

Ashe-san asks.

「There was a case four years ago in your village. Do you remember it?」

「Incident?」

What happened again?

「A case about a mountain vanishing. An investigation group was dispatched from the capital, have you forgotten?」

「Ah, there was something like that……」

I nod while startled.

Of course, I know about it, it was my work after all.

When I awakened to magic——
Because I couldn't control the magic power yet, the magic bullet I fired leveled a mountain.

Right, right, I gradually remember.

Was there such a big fuss about it?
Certainly, investigators came soon after that.

「That time, I was one of the investigators」

I got slightly surprised at Ashe-san's words.

So, Ashe-san was at our village that day?
Of course, that time we weren't acquainted, even if we met I probably already forgot.

「Spontanous Magic disaster…… The investigators concluded it as such, but I couldn't accept that. Even now, there are many things that we don't know about magic. Magic is extremely unstable causing. Thousands of years of recklessly exercising magic, of course, there would also be cases of failure——That is the so-called Magic disaster」

「Hee, something like that happened」

「…… These are the basics of basics in magic」

「I, I'm sorry, I, I am ignorant in this area……」

I flinched unconsciously after being overwhelmed by Ashe-san's stare.

「Anyway, I thought about it this way. This case may have been caused artificially. In other words, a powerful magician blew away the mountain with his magic」

Somehow…… Ashe-san's staring eyes are sparkling.
Furthermore, she talks so enthusiastically.

「T, the world is wide after all. A very strong magician, umm fired offensive magic while practicing, and blown away the mountain?」

「The use of『Large-scale Magic』is strictly controlled. It's illegal to perform such act without a license」

Eh, magic had such a law!?

Then, what I did was an act of crime?
…… Maa, I have deeply regretted my actions and apologized for the inconvenience to the landowner.

「Let's put the law aside for now. It isn't such a big problem」

Ashe-san continues her story while staring at me as usual.

「One whole mountain disapeparing——I have never seen or heard about such magic. There is a description about a magician who could manipulate Magic disasters in the ancient documents, but that's only a talk of myths and legends」

What I did was on such a high level?

When I awakened to my magic talent, I had a feeling that I could be considered a genius.
But, actually——I don't understand the levels of other magicians well enough.

After overpowering Empire's Magicians twice, I realized that I'm quite strong.

「If by any chance that was a work of Empire's Magician, our Kingdom's war potential is not enough to stop it. No, no army around the world wouldn't be able to stop that. If that Magician appears, every military around the world would be powerless, and destroyed——」

Ashe-san continues.

「Say, Abel-kun. Do you know something? You lived in that village, right? I'm okay with gossip. If you have some information, I want you to tell me」

She leans over.

Her sweet fragrance drifts to the tip of my nose.

I can feel the adult woman’s pheromones from a while ago——
I stiffened without knowing how to reply.

「If such magician exists, it’s necessary to check his identity by any means. Will he become a harm to our kingdom or a benefit?」

The glint in Ashe-san’s eyes sharpens.
I inquire while feeling nervous as one would expect.

「If he becomes a harm……?」

I swallow my saliva.
Mental strain fills me up without realizing.

「Erase——That’s the only way. No matter how」

A clear killing intent appears in Ashe-san’s eyes.

At that time——
A threatening premonition crawled on my spine.

[] ᨒᨛᩕ᩵ᩚ᩠ᩕᨛᨒ []

Chapter 40

It seems that Ashe-san wanted to talk with me about the incident from four years ago.

「That's all I wanted to talk about. I'm sorry for taking up your time. Then, let's go to the welcome party」

We left the headquarters with Ashe-san's urging.
The restaurant is about 10 minutes away by foot from here.

An incident happened on the way to the restaurant.

There's a huge crowd on the main street.
There's a lot of noise coming out from the crowd——and an angry roar.

「…… Did something happen?」

Ashe-san frowns and heads to the direction of the crowd.
I follow her.

When I push the crowd aside in order to advance,「D, don't move!」

A man with bloodshot eyes seized a little girl.
He holds a knife against her neck.

It looks like a robbery judging by the atmosphere……

「Are? That guy from before——」

I have seen this man with dangerous eyes on my way to the office.

To think he would really commit a crime……
No, first thing first, I should think of a way to save that girl.

「Stop right here」

Ashe-san walks before the man gallantly.

「Don't approach me!」

「Release the girl. This is the sacred capital of Her Majesty the Queen. As a member of Knight's Order, I won't permit such intolerable behavior in this place」

Ashe-san says nobly.

「Gu……」

The man keeps his mouth shut as if overwhelmed by pressure.

However, the knife against the girl's neck is still being pressed.
In addition to his excited state, after being pushed to the corner, he may stab the girl to death on impulse.

「…… Stand back. I will figure it out somehow」

Ashe-san tells me while matching her eyes with the man's.

「W, what, you!」

「Release that child」

Ashe-san demands once again.
Cool as ice attitude without the slightest feeling of unrest.

This looks like a good turning point.
For the time being, just in case of emergency, if Ashe-san falls in a dangerous situation, I will prepare mentally to help her with magic at any time.

——But, such worries ends immediately.

「Crystal sanctuary, the cool-headed ruler who goes beyond the snow, ice ivy, extend your freezing thorns」

The incantation which comes out of Ashe-san's lips sounded like a beautiful melody sung by an opera singer.

They are all magicians, but it's totally different from Gaizas and Rado.
Clear voice that can make one listen in ecstasy.

「Freezing Boundary – Icicle Barrier」

A white whip extended out from her palm.
The whip coils around the man's feet and changes into thorns of ice.

「U, uwaaaa!? W, what the hell is this!?」

「You have just been restricted with my freezing spell. Feel relivied as it will not take your life」

Ashe-san states plainly.

「S, shit……!」

The man struggles in an irritated state.

「Useless. The more you struggle, the more the ice will coil around your body」

While I am being fascinated with such cool Ashe-san, 「Ooooo……!」

When the man uses more power, the thorny part of the ice makes a high pitched sound, breaks and scatters.

「Magic Resistance – Resist……!?」

Ashe-san frowns.

Resist? What is that?
But that was all to that man's resistance.

「U, uwaaaa…… What is this, again……!?」

The thorn which broke reformed immediately to even stronger state and restrict the man again.
The man stopped stirring around as if resigning himself.

「Isn't the Knight's Order only a royal family's dog…… Damn it」

The man throws out a sharp parting remark.

「Even though you have so much energy to use against citizens like me, in front of the Empire you will run with tails between your legs」

「…… I wonder what you mean?」

「What I mean is that the Knight's Order which becomes dull from peace doesn't stand a chance against the Empire! Don't those fellows not pardon those who oppose them? Men are killed, women are raped—They have ruined several countries in such way」

「We are here in order to prevent that from happening」

Ashe-san's expression lessens, then becomes very sharp.

「…… To think such a thing happened in a glorious royal capital Gloria. Truly deplorable」

Ashe-san exhales, while staring at the robber being dragged off by the royal guards.

The commotion in the neighborhood still remains.
In that commotion, voices praising Ashe-san could be heard.

「That is the Knight's Order……!」

「A great beauty……!」

「Furthermore, she somehow has an erotic aura……!」

I agree for the most part.

「I happened to come across a robbery and arrest the culprit three days ago too but……」

Ashe-san sighs again.

「…… Capital is unexpectedly dangerous」

「It has been dangerous only these past three months」

Ashe-san responds to my words.

「Rumors of the Empire's invasion spread among the common people. Prices of commodities are rising in price because of uneasiness. The public order has also deteriorated. The number of crimes has risen by 40% in the past months……」

She says while frowning.

A beautiful face of a worried captain of knights.
Un, perfect for a picture, I'm having improper thoughts while looking at the attractive sight.

「Let's pull ourselves together and hurry. Everyone must be tired of waiting」

Ashe-san lightly shook her head and smiled at me.
After coming across a terrible incident, I and Ashe-san arrived at the restaurant.

The party has already started.

「It's not any of your business to talk about me still being a virgin at this age. I'm just waiting for my knight on a white horse. Really…… Maiden's dream, everyone had one…… *grumble*」

When I enter the room in the back which was reserved for us, Veronica-san was surrounded by Claire and Racine.

「A, haha……」

「It's all right, Veronica-sama. I'm sure a good person will appear soon~」

Claire and Racine gently comfort Veronica-san.

「Is that true!? Is that really true!? T, that's right, priests are good oracles, right? My luck regarding a marriage this year——」

「Sorry to keep you waiting, everyone」

Everyone turned around after hearing Ashe-san.

「Ah, Captian. Thank you for your hard work」

「Aren't you late, Ashe? I'm almost already drunk. Hey, you drink too」

「……（Pekori）」

Lil, Veronica-san and Dita all had a different reaction.

「Sorry for being late. I had something I wanted to ask Abel-kun」

Ashe-san lowers her head lightly.

「Then, once again. Let's start our welcome party for our newcomers Abel-kun, Claire-san, Racine-san. Three of you, welcome to the Assault Magic Corps' Third Unit. Let's get along from now on」

——The party restarted just like that.

With only me and Ashe-san able to hold sake properly, it was a harmonious atmosphere.

「Listen, I'm not unpopular, only the men have bad eyes. Although I won't lose against other women with my face and style…… Why am I the only one unpopular….. uu」

「Don't cry, Veronica-san. Your Prince Charming will surely appear」

「Veronica-sama is such maudlin drinker I see, yoshiyoshi」

Claire and Racine are trying to cheer up Veronica-san who burst out in tears.

「……（Mogumogu）……（Pakupaku）」

Dita ate the food displayed before her silently with shining eyes.

「Please treat me kindly from now on, Abel-kun」

Lil came to me while holding a bottle of sake in one hand.
By the way, in this country, drinking alcohol is OK at 15 years old.

「Please treat me well too, Lil」

An unknown sweet scent floated together with Lil's bottle of sake.
Although we are both man, I'm surprised.

Munyu.

——N?

What, right now——When Lil came near me, a strangely soft thing hit my arm.

「Awawawa……」

Lil separates his body in a panic.

His cheeks and the sharply pointed ears turned red.
Moreover, he hides his chest for some reason.

Why is this fellow getting shy?
Even though we are both man.

[] ᨒᨚᩚ ᩋᨚᨒ []

Chapter 41

The sake is enjoyable and the food is delicious.
Surely a feeling of the party being in a full swing.

By the way, Claire and Racine are caught by Veronica-san as usual and Lil talks peacefully with Dita.
Although Dita doesn't utter a single word, Lil seems to have a mutual understanding with Dita. Amazing.

Well, speaking of me——

「It's still a confidental talk, but I expect that Abel-kun, Claire-san and Racine-san will be awarded the Aegis decoration」

Ashe-san who sits next to me says.

A soft, gentle scent of adult woman's pheromones drifts to my nose.
My heartbeat can't help it but quicken.

「Aegis decoration……?」

Stunned, I absentmindedly repeat Ashe-san's words.

「It's a decoration given to members of Knight's Order with remarkable performances. The person who receives this is considered the main force of Knight's Order both in name and reality」

Ashe-san smiles.

「Roge-san appreciated your efforts in defending Rashuka City and wrote a report to Her Majesty the Queen.『I think that efforts those three put in defending the city are worthy of the Aegis decoration』He said」

Roge-san is that old knight interviewer, right?
Did he evaluate me that highly?

My back feels somewhat itchy from embarrassment.

「I fully agree. Claire-san who slew the Empire's Magician, Racine-san who temporarily sealed the SS class dragon. And above all——Abel-kun who defeated that SS class dragon with one spell——」

Ashe-san stares at me.

「I have high expectations for you guys. I want you to fully plan an active part in the upcoming war with Empire」

「Serious as always. Even with a bottle of sake before you, you are speaking about work」

Veronica-san approaches us.

Uwa, the smell of liquor……!
She's completely drunk, this person.

「Fun」

Veronica-san snorts after glancing at me.
It seems that I'm hated after all.

「Veronica is not being honest. Although she puts on guard before men and her attitude become forceful, she appreciates you」

「Don't talk nonsense. As if I could appreciate someone」

Veronica-san doesn't seem to be intrigued, she pouts.

「Just because you defeated an SS class dragon don't be full of yourself. That wasn't all the Empire has. In that country, magic is the most advanced in the world. For the upcoming invasion, they have developed many Magic weapons」

「Magic weapons……?」

「—A magic bomb that can blow off a whole country. Magic armaments that can block any magic attack. Reconstructed soldiers strengthened with magic…… Maa, most of them are fake rumours, though…… Hey, why do I have to talk with something like a man, really」

After answering my question, Veronica-san's face turned more and more sullen.

「By the way, you will be late home today. Is that all right, Ashe?」

She turns towards Ashe-san.

「Husband is always playing around, he won't get angry from this much」

「Husband……?」

I unintentionally stare at Ashe-san.

So this person was married.
Well, this person is such a beauty, it would be weird if she wasn't married yet……

So Ashe-san was a married woman——

Uun, what is it?
My heart is noisy——Did I perhaps receive a shock?

「What a winner. All you had to do is get married…… Gununu」

Veronica-san suddenly gulped down liquor forcefully.

「…… She's just minding that she's still unmarried」

Ashe-san whispers to my ear.

When her long hair tickled my ear, my heart skipped a beat.
Rather, your body is too close.
Even though you are married woman, don't send unnecessary butterflies my way.

「It's the men's with poor judgement fault that I'm not popular…… Ugugugu」

Veronica-san gulped down liquor by herself again.
…… No matter how you look at it, she's drinking in frustration.

When the party was over, we left the restaurant.

It's already late at night.
The moon shines brightly in the sky.

Unlike Earth's Moon, it's slightly reddish, unique to this world.

「I have not drunk enough. Claire, Racine, let's go for another round」

Veronica-san leads Claire and Racine away.
It feels like a half abduction.

Then, Lil and Dita left, leaving only me and Ashe-san alone.

「Fuu. I think I have drunk little too much after not having liquor for so long」

Ashe-san's steps swayed.

She surprisingly looks drunk.

「Are you all right, Ashe-san?」

「Yes, I'm okay…… Kyaa!?」

Ashe-san's legs staggered again and she leans against me.

「Oops」

I hold her up.

Her soft chest pushes against my upper arm.
Ashe-san takes a short break, not separating from me.

Liquor is working more than I thought.

「…… Excuse me」

After a few minutes, Ashe-san slowly separates her body from me with a sigh.

「It is dangerous in such state. Errr…… I will escort you」

It's my first time saying the word『Escort』to a woman.

I support Ashe-san's body from one side.
Her silver shoulder-long hair tickles my cheek gently.

This is a point-blank range if I think about it.
Ashe-san's fragrance mixed with the smell of alcohol creating a sweet aroma.

If I consider Claire and Racine as flower buds, she is a flower in full bloom.
She's older, married woman after all.

It's an adult woman feeling after all.
I get such impression just from her fragrance.

Ah, bad, I'm getting more and more excited.

「What's wrong Abel-kun? You have been quiet since a while ago」

Ashe-san stares at me.
Her drowsy, wet eyes make her look even more seductive.

「…… No, it's n, nothing」

I avert my head in panic and advance while supporting Ashe-san.

After walking for about 20 minutes, we have arrived at Ashe-san's place.

A luxurious mansion built in the center of a vast garden.
As expected of Knight's Order's captain, it's splendid house.

「Hey, please…… from rear entrance」

Ashe-san whispers near my ear.

「I don't want servants to see me in such sorry state. Let's go a little bit more together——」

I take her back to the rear entrance while she guides me.
As she said, there was a small door.

「Should I open it?」

When I was going to open the door, Ashe-san called「Wait」.

「There's a barrier set up. You will get hurt if you touch it carelessly」

「Barrier……?」

When I look carefully, I can see a dim green light shining on the surface of the door.

The magic energy was set up like a barrier.
I see, a mechanism to prevent intruders.

「Unlocking – Unlock」

With Ashe-san's chant, a click resounded from the door.

「This leads straight to my room. I'm sorry for bothering you. Could I ask you to take me there?」

——I accompany Ashe-san and lead her to her room.

The decoration of her room was plain on the contrary to the luxurious exterior of the mansion. It was very simple.
Other than the bed in the center of the room and a small cabinet next to a wall, there was no other furniture.

「Fuu, so painful……」

Ashe-san seats down on the side of the bed.

She collapses on her back on the bed just like that.

「Are you okay, Ashe-san?」

I worriedly called out.
Her liquor tolerance may be surprisingly low.

「My chest hurts……」

Ashe-san sighs.

I stare at her chest reflexively.
The Knight clothes are lifted up from inside.
Although it seems that she doesn’t have big breasts, they are looking very good in shape.

「I’m sorry, but my chest hurts…… Can I ask you, to unclothe me, please…..
Fuu, u」

Eh, unclothe her?
As expected, I stare at Ashe-san unconsciously.

[] ᨒòọ̏ őȯᨒ []

Chapter 42※

I was completely fascinated by the charming bulges before my eyes.

「I, is that really all right……」

I can't control the excitement in my voice.

I know that desiring a married woman is bad.
However, such rational judgement is overshadowed by Ashe-san's inviting motions.

「Please……」

I swallow my saliva unconsciously when she invites me again.
I nervously extend my hands towards the knight in white.

Errm, this button should be undone, right?

The structure of clothes of this world doesn't vary that much from Japanese clothes.
It's just I'm having troubles taking clothes off another person.

Besides, the partner is an exceptionally beautiful woman, and someone's wife, the tension is high.
I can't remove the button quite well.

「N…… a, fu……」

Ashe-san leaks out light voices.
I'm getting nervous by her heavy breathing and sexy light moans.

Because I'm clumsy, my fingertips touch Ashe-san's breasts.

A melting feeling is transmitted to my fingertips from the soft touch.
Blood flows to my lower part of the body and my thing erects in my pants, ready to burst.

I take a deep breath and calm my feelings down.
I somehow manage to unbutton three buttons from the top, exposing a black brassiere.

Although the size in on the smaller size, it has a breathtakingly beautiful bowl shape.

The two beautiful bulges match Ashe-san's breathing, puru, puru, and sways like a pudding.
The collarbone and cleavage slightly covered in sweat, emit a sweet fragrance.
Ashe-san's white skin looks bewitching in the dim room.

「Fuu…… It became comfortable. Thank you, Abel-kun」

「N, no……」

「Fufu, are you——being conscious of me?」

Ashe-san stares me with a mischievous smile.
The effect of the liquor has probably subsided, since her tone was little clearer this time.

「Eh?」

「You are looking only at my chest since a while ago. Women are sensitive to such gazes from men you know?」

「I, I'm sorry」

I lower my head in embarrassment.

「There's no need to apologise. It's natural for young men to have desires」

Ashe-san's attitude is fully composed.
Her gaze directs to my crotch for an instant.

「Ah……」
I bend forward reflexively.
A tent is already vigorously standing there.

Ashe-san sticks her chest out on a full display and shakes the bulges wrapped in a brassiere.
They are not big, yet the firm bulges shake left and right fascinatingly.

Although I know I should not look, my eyes are automatically drawn in.

「How cute」

Ashe-san laughs at me again.

She seductively wets her lips with her pink tongue, it was a wonderful sight to behold.

「I love boys like you」

「Ashe-san……?」

I keep being confused.

Surely, Ashe-san is still drunk.
She's just making fun of me because she's drunk.

I mean, such beautiful woman is suddenly inviting me——

「Gu, muu!?」

Ashe-san suddenly drew closer and stole my lips.
She gently inserts her lips on the top of mine and starts playing with it like a toy.

「Nnnnnn……!?」

Such breathtaking skilled kiss made my vision black and white.
The lower part of my body attracts more blood and vigorously pushes on my belly.

「Chiyu…… Nn, reroo…… nchiyu」

After my lips get used to Ashe-san's, she invades my mouth with her wet slimy tongue.

I am completely at her mercy.
My tongue is snatched, and sweet saliva is pouring inside my mouth.

Koku, koku, the sounds of me swallowing Ashe-san's saliva, makes me dizzy.

「Fuu, thank you for the meal. By any chance…… a first kiss?」

「N, no……」

「Hee, although you look innocent you are experienced. Abel-kun is not to be underestimated」

Ashe-san says while taking my hand.
She presses it onto her chest just like that.

「See, how fast it's beating? It became like this because of your kiss you

know?」

I can feel the elasticity of her young breasts through the brassiere.

This is a breast of 10 years older beautiful married woman.
A feeling of immorality came over me when I thought so and hips trembled.

「Hey, don't you want to touch them directly?」

「W, what, Ashe-san……?」

「Isn't it okay? Do you dislike me? Am I not attractive——as a woman?」

A shade flashed on Ashe-san's face for a moment.

What, that face right now——
It looked somehow sad and lonely.

「N, no, thinking that you are not attractive, how could I……」

「Right here——it became very large, fufufu」

Ashe-san smiles again and extends her hand towards my crotch.

A shameful tent that was standing there——she pats it quietly.
The superb pressure applied through the clothes made my already hard penis completely numb.

「U…… Ku, u」

「Even through the trousers, I can tell it's very hot. Also, extremely hard——」

Ashe-san breathes out absentmindedly.

「Only me touching you is unfair, right? This time, my breasts——do you want to touch them?」

She sticks out her chest.
Her round bust covered in black brassiere jiggles lightly.

「U……!」

I'm lost for words.
Although I thought she was making fun of me because she's drunk…… But as expected, I can't think of that anymore after inviting me this far.

I stare at Ashe-san again.

Her beautiful face is bright red.
Seductive feminine curves of a woman in her twenties.
And lovely, mysterious scent of married woman——

Ashe-san stares at the dumbfounded me with a smile and reaches her hand towards her back.
I hear a faint unfastening noise.

With a smooth motion, Ashe-san's sexy black brassiere slips off her breasts.

「U, waaaa……!」

The moment naked breasts appeared, I let out a sigh of great admiration.

Compared to her slender figure, Ashe-san's breasts aren't that big.
They are small breasts when compared to Claire's and Racine's.

However, the feeling of the skin sticking to my palm is tender softness of an adult woman.
Besides, the form is a perfect shape of a hemisphere, it's breathtakingly beautiful.

It's a cliche expression, but it's like a work of art.

「Lick it……」

Ashe-san invites me with a hoarse voice.

I quietly put my lips on the blindingly milky white breasts.

It's somehow different feeling from the fresh and young elasticity of Claire and Racine.
It's a little softer. It emits an illusion that my fingers would melt on touch, such feeling.

「Chiyu…… Chiyuuu……」

I kiss Ashe-san's milky white breasts in a trance.
I crawl slowly from the bottom to the summit of the beautiful round bustline while leaving traces of saliva.

「U……! Fu, a…… ah……」

Ashe-san trembles and lets out weak moans.

Are her breasts perhaps sensitive?
As I gently caress Ashe-san’s breasts with my lips, her upper body jolts lightly.

My lips which climbed the smooth milk hill arrived at the summit before long.
A slightly bigger nipple of Japanese Crested Ibis colour was nestled in the areola.

It swayed as if impatiently waiting for me to kiss it.
I put the relatively larger nipple compared to her bustline inside my mouth.

It is already hard.
Ashe-san is probably as excited as I am——

[] ᨒᩚᩡᩩ ᩑᩚᨒ []

Japanese Crested Ibis

Chapter 43※

Chiyuuu, I suck on the fresh juicy nipple.

「N, fa…… yes…… suck on more…… e……」

Ashe-san moans seductively.

The nipple which somewhat felt like a gum, in the beginning, turned hard in my mouth.

Ashe-san is feeling it.

To make an older woman comfortable with my mouth and tongue, a sense of satisfaction rises in my chest.
I roll the hard nipple on my tongue and stimulate it further.

「Wa, uuu…… good…… I feel it, on the tip…… no…… o」

Ashe-san raises her voice in pleasure.

I, whose passion has flared up from the sexy voice, separate my mouth at once and grab the other nipple.
I suck like a baby on the nipple of his mother and make chu, chu noises to my heart's content.

I strengthen the force behind my biting.

「Wa, uu!? N, no…… au…… un」

Ashe-san leaks out a high pitched voice.
The second nipple hardened to the same degree as the first one in no time.

So Ashe-san's nipples are really sensitive after all.

「Fuu, feels good……」

Ashe-san sits upright with a content smile.
She stares at me with her shoulder length silver hair slightly combed upwards.

「Then, I wonder if you could make me feel good here next」

「Eh」

Ashe-san bends her waist and rolls up her skirt.

The men of Knight's Order wear black trousers, but women wear a red skirt.
Moreover, it was very bold knee-length design.

She rolls up the skirt, and I get a glimpse of bewitching black panties.
Even the sight of her exposed underwear was sensational, but Ashe-san further moves her fingers to the edges of her panties——

「Fufu」

She slowly lowers her black panties with a mysterious smile.

Almost as if showing off to me.

「A…… ah……」

I let out a soundless voice at the gradually exposed secret garden of a married woman.

What enters my sight first is dense embankment.
In addition, the rich pubic hair sways because of my rough breathing.

After that, I notice two somewhat large rose colored petals.
Ashe-san's genitals seem stout compared to Claire and Racine, it seems fluffy.

Is it because of more sexual experience I wonder?
Or is it constitutional?
It seems that female genitalia varies in color and shape.

Ashe-san who took down the black panties from her legs opens her long legs and pushes her waist up.
The black panties flutters around her ankle.

「Well then, please lick it. I wonder if you can do it well, Abel-kun?」

Ashe-san provokes me while showing off her genitals.

「Uu……」

I lean in between her crotch.

The faint smell of sweat and urine blended in with a subtle bittersweet scent.
Possibly vaginal juices?

While absorbing the scent of a woman in my lungs, I drew my face closer to Ashe-san's secret place.
I gently kiss the two swelled petals.

「Mu…… chiyu, uu…… n, chiyu」

I intended to kiss them only lightly, but before I notice, I'm already absorbed in kissing.

A thick water gushes out from the inside of the petals.
I felt a bittersweet taste on the tip of my tongue. So it was Ashe-san's secret juice after all.

She's already this wet——

The feelings of superiority welled up inside me at the same time.

I have caressed Claire's secret place the same way before.
Ashe-san's secret juice has stronger sour taste compared to what I tasted that time.

It seems that every woman has a different taste.
While the new discovery flutters in my chest, I separate the petals with my tongue and intrude inside.

「…… Uu, chiyu…… pichiyu…… mu, rero……」

There is a sense of creases climbing all over my tongue in waves.
Like a separate living creature.

I charge with my tongue deeper as if intoxicated.

After going inside up to the root of my tongue, I shake my head up and down, left and right.
I ransack Ashe-san's insides with my tongue like a screw.

No one taught me this movement, it was instinctive.

「A, fa…… Noo……! That, feels good…… deep inside…… an, more…… do it more……!」

Ashe-san wiggles her hips in pleasure.

Her vagina's walls flock me from every direction, squeezing my tongue tightly.

Not to be outdone, I move my tongue with more power.

Furthermore, while attacking her insides with tongue, my finger crawls at the top of the crevasse.
I open the labia with my finger, feeling the slimy surface, I soon arrive at the clitoris.

「Yes, right there…… feels good」

Her curvy thighs twitch.

「That is a place on a woman…… a, wau…… n, good, most sensitive…… a place where woman feels it the most…… like that yes, little bit more strength…… yaa…… au, n….. so good, continue……」

At Ashe-san's urging, I press against the clitoris with my fingers.

A crunchy feeling transmits to my fingers.
It feels like it's bloating with each rub and press.

「Haa…… aah……! Wa, u…… oo…… o, ah…… n」

The female magician moans are boiling over.
I notice that Ashe-san's clitoris swelled from all the pleasure.

I play around with my fingers while working with my tongue.

「Chiyu, uu…… nn」

I make a loud breathing sound.

The sourness of her vaginal secretions blended in and my whole tongue was covered in sweet taste.
It seems that my double job worked as the married woman's lower half body is trembling.

「Ah, although you seem inexperienced…… Ku, wau….. good, you are surprisingly good……」

Ashe-san sighs in admiration.

「This feeling, after so long…… n, kufuu…… more, lick it more…… e……」

Feeling the pleasure, Ashe-san pushes her waist up more.
Buchuuu, I press my lips against her lower lips again and give a passionate kiss.

I broke deeper in her secret place with my tip of the tongue.
The honey flowing out from the depths of her vagina seems denser than before.

Does the degree of pleasure affect the secret fluids?

I wiggle my tongue absorbedly.
I advance deeper and deeper while pushing her soft flesh walls aside.

「Good, wa…… yes, like that…… nn…… a……」

I don’t forget to also pleasure Ashe-san’s clitoris.
I adjust the power of my fingers to a suitable level and continue stimulating Ashe-san’s clitoris.

It seems that the double torture of Ashe-san’s insides and clitoris made her body ablaze.
Tremble, tremble, Ashe-san’s lower body starts trembling and her slender legs flap in the air, before long——

「Ku…… fu, aaah…… an, u, fuu…… uaaah…… oo……!」

Finally, with a loud moan, Ashe-san’s body leaned back into an arch.
I couldn’t even imagine her usually clever, composed face, to look indecent and wild like this.

「Haa, haa, haa, haa……」

Ashe-san is breathing heavily while her lower body still trembles in the lingering pleasure.

「Fuu, I came so easily. I haven’t felt so good in a while」

She stares at me with her beautiful, wet eyes contentedly.

「Then, I will make you feel comfortable this time, okay?」

[] ᨒ᷊᷊᷊᷊᷊ᷚᷛᷚᷛᨒ []

Chapter 44※

「I have plentily shown you my place, now I will have you show me yours」

I stand up near the bedside and Ashe-san kneels in front of me.
She extends her white hands and slowly takes down my trousers.

Half wrapped in a daze and half wrapped in obscene feelings of expectation, I look down at the scene without moving.

「Maa, becoming like this. Young children are amazing」

Ashe-san's stare is sparkling at the sight of my naked symbol.

Her stare hungry for sex is clearly different from Claire's and Racine's virgin stare.
The lewd feelings of doing ecchi things with an experienced older woman quickly intensify.

Moreover, when thinking that the partner is a married woman, I can feel the strong excitement in my hips, and my dick skillfully grows.

Bikun, bikun, Ashe-san gently grabs my full erected throbbing penis in both hands.
Her cold touch comfortably transmits to my meat stick.

「It's hot and hard」

Ashe-san sighs deeply.

「It's already unbearable for you, right? There's an indecent soup dripping out from the point, you know?」

She lightly blows breath on the tip.

「N, kwu…… u」

I moan without thinking.

Precum is already leaking from the tip of the glans, she gently strokes it which makes my dick sweetly numb.
Bikun, bikun, my symbol is vigorously throbbing in Ashe-san's hands.

「How sensitive. Then, let me make you feel even more comfortable」

When she says so, Ashe-san starts slowly moving her hand up and down.
The so-called hand job.

The friction of her hand stroking gently my pole, makes me want to escape.

「O…… u…… fu, a…… ah」

I bend back and pant.

It's a hand job of someone familiar with the needs of man.
Ashe-san uses my precum as a lubricant, she lubricates my whole penis and increases the speed of her hand.

「How is it, Abel-kun? Is it comfortable?」

Ashe-san looks into my face with a lewd smile.

「Wa, yes…… very much…… o…… ua……」

I nod many times while letting out an excited voice.
Her bewitching smile seems to make my heart want to explode.

While staring at me, waiting for a reaction, Ashe-san didn't stop her hand job even for a moment.

Her hands going up and down on my pipe brings an exquisite feeling of friction and pressure at the same time.
The rejoicing of my meat stick gradually corrodes my hips.

In her soft hands, my meat stick is happily erected.
Dokun, dokun, it continues to throb in pleasure, making me feel like I'm going to explode from inside.

「Uu…… ooo…… ama, zing…… kuaaaa……!」

The physical stimulation should be the same as masturbation, but when my penis is rubbed in her graceful fingers and palms, the stimulation belongs to a totally different dimension.
The stimulation like an electric current pierces from the pole through buttocks to my toes, I don't have enough strength to stand anymore.

「It, it feels, too go…… od, u…… u……!」

I laugh at my wobbly knees.
I desperately hold, trying not to fall down.

However, that was only futile resistance.

From Ashe-san's skillful fingerwork, my penis is quickly standing at the peak.
I am hardly able to endure the rapid feeling of ejaculation.

「Gwu…… u…… soon, coming…… kuaaa」

Together with my halation words, I realize that the time of ejaculation has come.
Before long, I will approach my limit and a large amount of semen will probably surge out.

With the obscene expectations, I look down at Ashe-san with sparkling eyes.

「You can't let it out yet」

The fingers which rhythmically rubbed my meat stick suddenly stopped.

「…… Eh……!?」

The feeling of ejaculation rapidly tones down.
Still, the pleasant sensation continues, and my penis was throbbing in Ashe-san's hands on its own.

「Satisfy me over here properly」

Ashe-san stands up and goes to the bed again.
She takes a daring pose with her legs spear.

「A, Ashe-san……!?」

I stare at the female magician on the bed bewildered.

Ashe-san puts my hands on her thighs while maintaining an M-shaped pose with her legs.
As if showing off her secret garden to me.

Actually, I open my eyes wide and stare at Ashe-san's place.

I can see all of her completely.
Rather, there's no way my eyes can avoid such erotic sight.

Thanks to my cunnilingus before, her meat petals took a dubious diamond shape.
I can see a glimpse of the red flesh inside.
Hiku, hiku, it twitches without stopping as if inviting my invasion.

「Uu……」

I couldn’t say anything else.
Is it all right for me to cross the line with a married woman? Such ethics are pointless in front of my desire.

This feeling of excitement flares up like a magma. It’s the same feeling of conquest I felt with Claire and Racine.
At the same time, the feelings of admiration and longing swell inside me.

I just want to embrace Ashe-san.
I just want to connect with the beautiful magician before me.

「Then, come, Abel-kun. Let’s connect quickly?」

Seeing Ashe-san inviting me with a smile, my reasoning is completely painted over.

「O…… oo……」

I mumble loudly and with the flared up impulse completely cover Ashe-san’s body with mine——

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚ᷊ᩚ᷊ᨒ []

Chapter 45※

I stare at Ashe-san on the bed while holding my breath.

Distorted Knight clothes, skirt rolled up on her stomach, exposed nipples.
In addition, her panties are dangling on her ankle so her secret place is in plain view.

In a sense, it's sexier than being completely nude.

「Well then, come. Abel-kun……」

Ashe-san invites me while waiting in an M-shaped pose. I position my hips between the two beautiful slender legs.
The missionary position allows me to fully enjoy Ashe-san's beautiful body.

「Ashe…… san……!」

My meat stick jumps up on its own.
I rub off the precum on Ashe-san's secret place while positioning for insertion.

When I push my hips forward, the glans overenthusiastically slides on the wet crevasse.

「Don't rush. I will support you」

Ashe-san soothes me who started panicking.
I adjust the position of my waist.

I will insert it properly this time.

My excitement is driven further and I point my tip against the hole one more time.

「N……」

Both I and Ashe-san leak out a moan at the mutual pleasant touch of our genitals.
I can understand that the wet hole perfectly fits my glans.

I want to enter Ashe-san quickly—

After confirming that my aim is perfect, I stare at her again.

If I push forward, we will be connected—My obscene expectations rose to the maximum and the core of my waist started throbbing.

「Abel-kun, please pierce me with all your might using your strong thing」

「Wa, yes」

I push my hips just as I was told to.

Gu…… chiyuuuu……!

My dark red glans pushes through the thick petals and slips inside.
Half of the glans slips inside, the flesh creases coil around me and pull me further and further inside.

It feels different from Claire and Racine.
It is a feeling of captivating vagina with rich experiences.

「U, oo…… ku, fuu」

I can't help, but moan at the sweet pressure and suction visiting my meat rod.

I only pushed my hips lightly, yet Ashe-san's place steadily pulls me inside.

The slippery feeling is transmitted through the skin of my penis.
Most likely because of the love fluids, it's very soft and slippery vagina which is melting me in pleasure.

「Uaa…… Inside Ashe-san, so warm……!」

I'm intoxicated by the pleasant and comfortable sensation.

I put weight on my lower part of the body and quickly insert it in.
Almost without resistance, I'm quickly and quietly accepted inside.

「Fuaaaa…… aun」

After penetrating up to the root, Ashe-san lets out a delicate scream.

She suddenly bends her back and her whole body starts trembling.
It seems immersed in the aftertaste of insertion.

「Fuu, it's amazingly big. Abel-kun's……」

Ashe-san looks at me with entranced expression.

「Go on, please come. Let's feel good together?」

Ashe-san says lewdly.

This time, my partner is not a virgin like before.
It's an older woman with rich sexual experience.

Can I properly satisfy her? Such thoughts flash across my mind.
However, more than that, the feelings of wanting to fully savor the taste of this slippery flesh walls excels.

「I'm going to start moving, Ashe-san……!」

After exclaiming in excitement, I begin moving my hips.

Zuru, nuchiyu, the moist vagina starts making watery noises.
Thanks to the insides being plentily wet, I can move smoothly without any unnecessary resistance.

The flesh creases ambush me and tighten around my penis.

「N……! Oo, u, aah……!」

I could only to raise my voice in excitement at the more than I expected pleasant feelings.
Wa, wa, I thrust my hips absorbedly like an animal during the mating season.

I bend my lower part of the body and put behind all my weight to dynamicaly strike Ashe-san's abdomen with consecutive strokes.

「Good…… so good, your hips usage……!」

Each time I move my waist, Ashe-san responds.

After changing the angle of each thrust, I finally understood her sensitive points.
Although I was a virgin just a while ago, after having sex with Claire and Racine, I got used to it more or less.

Although I had sex only three times.

But at the same time, I gained a lot of experience.

「U, ku…… fu, a…… ah…… n……!」

I continue moving my piston while indulging in the melting pleasant feelings of the vagina.

Like this—I think?

I watch Ashe-san's reaction while changing my thrusts.

「Ah, aun, more…… more, harder…… yes, like that……!」

Her beautiful face became slightly redder than before.

The corner of her eyes dropped.
Ashe-san feels good when I attack her like this—

I can now tell when there's a change in my partner's expression.
Let's try attacking the same point again.
I repeat the insertion from before.

「An, n, fu, o……! Aah…… there, o…… afuu……!」

Guri, after devoting myself to intensively attack that point, Ashe-san's body starts violently twitching.

It's this place after all.

I have heard before that there's a G-spot near the ventral inner wall.
That there are few women who feel it there very much.

After recalling the uncertain knowledge of my previous life, I practice by thrusting my hips.

「No…… aah……! Just, attacking my sensitive, place…… Although, you look so innocent…… so skilled…… ya, waa…… nn……」

After attacking Ashe-san's G-spot relentlessly, her clever expression gradually vanishes.
She starts heavily breathing while absentmindedly staring at me with her unfaithful face.

Then,

「Fu, waa…… aah…… un…… moree……」

Ashe-san suddenly stretches out her arms while panting heavily.

Eh? She pushes my chest and I fall down on my back.

Ashe-san skillfully adjusts her waist and quickly changes her posture.

Ashe-san straddles me while I’m lying on my back.
From missionary to cowgirl.

「I will move this time. I will not let you let it out so easily, you know?」

Ashe-san’s smiling face is full of lewdness.
When she pushes her arms against my chest, Ashe-san’s small breasts softly shake.

The next moment, her waist start violently sliding.
This grinding must be unique to experienced married women.

「N, fa…… aah…… after all, so good, your penis——」

Ashe-san’s perfect bowl-shaped bust is enchantingly bouncing, while she rolls her hips in all directions.
That movement is operating together with Ashe-san’s vagina which tightens around my penis, creating an exquisite pressure.

「U, ooo…… b, bad…… aa, uu…… Ashe-san, feels so good…… n」

Creases strongly coil around my whole pole.
It assertively rubs on the head.

She changes her movement, again and again, stimulating my sensitive point, making my symbol feel like it’s melting.

Zuchiyu, kuchiyu, guchiyuguchiyuuuu……!

The amount of love juices increases and my meat rod becomes more and more slippery.
I feel sweet itching on my cock while inside the moist vagina.

「Uaa, o, ah…… fuaa…… auu……」

I raise a pathetic frail voice.
My whole waist feels too good.

「Fufufu, it seems that you like it inside me? You seem to have little experience, therefore, I will teach you the pleasure of a proper sex——」

Ashe-san looks down at me with a mysterious smile.

The initiative is completely seized by my partner.

Connected with such beautiful woman, is totally different than being connected with the innocent Claire and Racine.

It’s kind of『Onee-san will teach you』situation.
There’s no way I wouldn’t be excited——

[] ᨒᨀᨐᨑᨒᨀᨒ []

Chapter 46※

「Fua, an, aun…… afu…… so thick, and long…… n, again the deepest part…… yaaa, reaching…… so deep wa, a……!」

Ashe-san with her disheveled silver hair wholeheartedly shakes her hips.

Her dignifed manner at our first meeting, her cool and strong magic when she apprehended the robber, I can't get enough of this indecent gap.

Gyuu, the tightening vagina keeps teasing my meat rod.

I wonder if the flesh walls tighten on their own, or is Ashe-san tightening it by her own will?
Either way, the hot creases wriggling on my meat are flaring up my passion.

The whole lower part of the body seems to be melting in pleasant feelings.

「You have a lovely expression. You are really feeling good, inside me…… fufu, how cute」

Ashe-san slowly brings her upper body down.

「You make me want to eat your body and soul…… chiyu」

「N, guu……!?」

I am suddenly robbed of my lips and tongue invades my mouth.
Her slimy tongue coils itself around mine.

Ashe-san covets my lips while grinding her hips.

Zuchiyu, guchiyuu……!

She's hitting an angle that is not possible in missionary, which puts a sweet pressure on my penis.
My meat rod throbs in pleasure.

It seems like Ashe-san is eating my lips with hers.

「O, gwu…… n, oo…… fa…… n」

I push up my hips and pierce the hot and slimy hole with all my might.
An numbing current goes through my dick because of all the vivid friction and

strong pressure.

「Fuguu…… n, o…… uuu…… feels goo, d……」

「N, waa…… mu, chiyu…… nn, I feel…… so good…… ah」

Ashe-san leaks out a heavy passionate breath from the gap between our lips.

We bumped our hips against each other absorbedly.
Rather than sexual intercourse, we are like animals during mating season.

Gatsu, gatsu, when I push my hips, Ashe-san's hips suspiciously warp, absorbing the shock of the thrusts.
Guni, guni, the wriggling creases are sticking to my penis applying a sweet skillful pressure.

「Gu…… uu…… au…… oo」

I pant the same way while kissing as her.

I'm corrupted with feelings of coveting another man's wife like a beast.
Thinking that this is ethically wrong somehow spices the stimulation.

The feeling of ejaculation was already shaken off a long time ago.
I am already able to exceed my limit.

Honestly, there is a feeling to last as long as I can to appeal Ashe-san like a healthy man.

I want to thrust as long as possible without ejaculation, and move this experienced cool Ashe-san.
There's such plan.

But, Ashe-san's vagina is too comfortable, it doesn't look like I can last that long.

「U……! Fu, oo…… d, eep…… wa, aah…… hafu, a…… u……!」

I gave up enduring and move my hips towards the finish.

I strike Ashe-san's vagina continuously with allowing my alter ego to release in mind.
I strike deeper and deeper with each thrust.

「Fuaa, an…… good, it reaches deep…… n, a man who can reach that deep……

an, it may be, my first…… afuu…… uu…… n, waaa…… u」

Ashe-san lets out a satisfied sigh and combs her hair up.
While her sweet fragrance drifts to me, she increases the speed.

Naturally as the speed increased, strong pleasant feelings hit my meat rod like a lightning.
Biku, biku, my penis deep inside the wet and slimy vagina is throbbing repeatedly.
I can tell that the precum on my glans in continuously knocking on the entrance to Ashe-san's mansion.

I'm almost at my limit.

「I, already…… more than that…… u, aaah…… coming, it will come out……!」
「Inside…… an…… is bad, Abel-kun…… n, kufuu…… fuaa, n」

A glint of reason returns to Ashe-san's intoxicated eyes.
I thrust while breathing hard, it seems my reason returned after hearing her refusing intervaginal ejaculation.

Certainly, ejaculating inside a married woman is reckless.
While thinking how unlucky I'm for not being able to ejaculate inside her, my pleasure nears the climax.

「Come! Abel-kun's semen, release lots of it on my body……!」

Ashe-san lifts her hips up with a perfect timing.
Chiyupon. With a slightly weird sound, love juices drip from Ashe-san's hole on my penis.

Right at that moment, I hit my limit and release a dense amount of white fluid.
The thick semen pours on Ashe-san's white skin and her knight clothes.

「Yaaa, a lot is, coming out…… amazing……」

Seeing her skin and clothes being dyed in my semen, Ashe-san pants in amazement.
Biku, biku, my pulsating meat rod still feeling the lightning pleasure doesn't stop ejaculating.

The released semen scatters even on my pubic hair, releasing a funny, fishy

smell.

「Haa, haa, haa……」

I breathe roughly after the big ejaculation.
It was my first time having sex with such assertive woman.

Should I say, as expected of a married woman?
I had feelings of conquest while doing it with Claire and Racine, but it was the opposite this time.

It’s as if I surrendered to Ashe-san’s conquest.
However even such feelings were enjoyable.

Sex with a woman that takes the lead is also nice.
I look at Ashe-san’s lower body and see her thighs and red skirt covered in my semen.

「S, so sorry, I dirtied your clothes……」

「Fufu, it’s alright. I can clean this much with magic」

Ashe-san smiles seductively with a dazzling smile.

「I haven’t felt this good in a long time. It was amazing, Abel-kun」

As if to reward me, Ashe-san gives me a light kiss on my lips.

[] [illegible] []

Chapter 47※

「Ara, it's still throbing」

The meat stick which heroically ejaculated is vigorously staring into Ashe-san's eyes.

「Young boys are nice after all. Brimming over with energy is wonderful」

She sees me with her passionate eyes as a man——No, her eyes are kind of shining with admiration towards me as male.

「You really let out a lot. Your penis is sticky up to the root. I will make it clean」

After she says so, Ashe-san gets down on all fours and puts her face near my crotch.

「U…… aa…… a…….」

Soon, a hot tongue creeps on my still numb dick.

This is basically the so-called fellatio cleanup, right?

Seeing Ashe-san crouching before me cleaning me with her tongue mesmerized me.
An older beautiful wife cleaned my dick with fellatio like a slave.

My heart throbs at the sense of euphoria and feeling of conquest.

Picha, pichu……

Whiling making a sounds like a cat drinking a milk, Ashe-san thoroughly cleans the semen off my meat rod.
Stimulating my penis with the tip of her tongue at the same time.

「N, gwu…… uu…… uoo…… o」

Although I already let it out, I'm reacting to the new stimulation.
How blood is flowing to my symbol making it stand in attention ferociously.

「Ara, it got even bigger again」

Ashe-san smiles softly.

Her lips are coated with my white cloudy stuff, making them seem suspiciously glossy.

「To be so energetic after letting it out. Alright, this time, I will make you let it out with my mouth」

Suddenly, Ashe-san's lips open greatly and she swallows my glans that is shining from all the saliva and semen in her mouth.
My glans enveloped in Ashe-san's mouth, responds joyfully to the new pleasure.

「Chiyu, mu…… rero…… pichu, chiyukwu……」

Ashe-san's tongue moves fiercely, coils around my penis and squeezes it.

This time, it's not fellatio cleanup, but the real thing.

The skilled tongue technique made my penis boil instantly.
Although I already let it out once, I feel like the feeling of ejaculation is quickly boiling inside me.

Amazing, this is a married woman's technique……!

While feeling impressed,

「Nnnn…… Chiyuuuuu…… Chiyupuu…… uuuuu……!」

Ashe-san swallows my meat rod up to the root, she vigorously sucks while loud sounds of saliva resound around the room.
Her cheeks dent, the bottom of her nose lengthens, she makes such expression.

It may look ugly if an average woman made such expression, but if it's someone as beautiful as Ashe-san, it looks strangely attractive.
Seeing her obscene fellatio face, my whole body feels scorching hot.

Jupu, chiyupuuuu……!

Ashe-san continues sucking me with a strong suction force.
My penis may melt in the warm oral hole.

「N, gu…… go…… o…… o, fu……」

Furthermore, Ashe-san skillfully adjusts the angle and swallows me up to her throat.
Zuru, zuru, she smoothly swallows me and creates a comfortable friction on my

pole and glans.

Deeper and even deeper——

Ashe-san draws my symbol deeper and deeper.

「Uwaaa…… u…… ka, wa…… a」

I breathe out heavily from the bottom of my lungs.

If I'm not mistaken, this is called deep throat.
Ashe-san swallowed my daring meat rod whole in her tiny mouth.

Because of that, zuchiyu, zuchiyuu, sticky sounds started coming out of Ashe-san's mouth.
Ashe-san's mouth stimulated me equally on all parts of my penis, creating a striking friction and pressure.

Compared to ordinary fellatio, the area of friction is extremely broad.
In other words, the amount of pleasure increases by that much——

「Gu, haa…… a, fu…… ooo…… u…… nn」

I am at the mercy of deep throat for the first time.
My whole lower body feels like it was thrown in a blast furnace.

Feeling so good, I am quickly reaching the climax.

「In my mouth…… chiyu, rero…… let it out…… nchiyu…… as much as you want…… e…… I will…… n, mu…… drink it, all…… o…… nn」

Ashe-san says while looking at me with squinted eyes.

「In my mouth, ni…… uu, ku…… is, okay…… wa, a……a」

Because I had to pull out from the vagina before, the feelings of wanting to ejaculate inside remain.
Of course, the ejaculation itself was really comfortable, but still inferior to ejaculating inside.

But this time, not in the vagina, but Ashe-san's mouth——I can pour my greed all inside her.

「R, really……?」

Ashe-san nods with her eyes to my question.

Seeing that, my desire suddenly blew up.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, my saliva covered penis starts throbbing inside Ashe-san's mouth.
I can clearly tell the amount of semen in my testicles that want to be let out.

I can foresee that the launch is near because my abdomen starts twitching automatically.

「Guuuuu……! I, it's coming, Ashe-san…… I'm, coming……!」

「Good…… chiyu, mu…… my mouth, nn…… fill it u…… pmu」

Ashe-san starts violently sucking my whole penis.
The trio pleasure of her narrowed cheeks, her tongue coiled around my dick and the violent suction started the pushed my button.

「Wa, gwuu…… coming! Coming, coming……!」

While completely being played by her fellatio technique, I push up my waist and cross the finish line.

Dokudokudoku, dobiyuruuuuuuu!

My meat rod started vigorously throbbing for the second time and poured a large quantity of sperm inside Ashe-san's mouth.
My slimy sperm is being swallowed by Ashe-san's mouth. The feeling is similar to pouring semen into the vagina.

Ashe-san is mysteriously able to catch all my semen in her mouth.
With the last feeling of melting disappearing, I pour the last drop into Ashe-san's mouth.

「Fuu, what an amount even though it's the second time」

After letting it all out, Ashe-san slowly takes out my penis out of her mouth.
She wipes the white semen stuck on her lips with the back of her hand and licks it with her pink tongue.

The strong feelings of conquering another man's wife's mouth boil inside me.

「Fufu, I was able to enjoy sex after so long. Thank you for the meal, Abel-kun」

「Ano, why did you……」

I look down at Ashe-san full of curiosity.

Asher-san looks up at me while kneeling.
Corners of her mouth slightly rise and she shows me a seductive smile.

「Because I like you. That’s all」

「Eh……?」

「You were conscious of me, right? When you were taking me home, when you were unclothing me…… Innocent, but passionate. I thought you were cute.
I—like children like you」

How much she is serious and how much is she making fun of me?
I am not able to understand from Ashe-san’s smile.

「Let’s get along from now on, Abel-kun. In many ways—」

[] ᨒᨀᨓᨔ ᨍᨀᨒ []

Chapter 48

「Fuaa……」

Next morning, I leave the Inn while yawning.
As expected of the Capital, the main street is already flooded with a lot of people.

「I wasn't able to sleep much……」

I walk while absentmindedly rubbing my eyes.

After leaving Ashe-san's place, I came back to my temporary place of residence.

I heard that I will be able to live in the Knight Order's dormitory soon, but the procedure seems to be delayed.
Therefore, I am staying at the Inn near the headquarters for now.

Although I entered the bed while feeling defeated, I wasn't able to fall asleep at all.
When I closed my eyes, Ashe-san's perfectly shaped breasts and the pleasants feeling entered my mind, I wasn't able to fall asleep because of that.

『I—like children like you』

Ashe-san's words flash in my head.

Did she teased me, or was she making fun of me?
No, there's no way she would do ecchi things with me just to make a fun of me, right?

But, that may not be so for adult women, right?
Was it because she drank so much liquor?

The more I think about it, the more my feelings become distorted.

「I wonder if I can work like this……」

Why did Ashe-san seduce me?

A married woman's mellow body.

Expert sexual techniques that could melt one's lower body.

Blood flows into my member just from remembering it.

Ah, what face should I show to Ashe-san today?
Troubled face, awkward face, my back feels itchy——

After about 10 minutes of walking, I have arrived at the Knight Order's headquarters.

Yesterday was the welcome party, so today is the first day of real work.
Because I had no working experience in my previous life, this is my first『Job』.

By the way, my attire is the clothes Knight Order has provided.
The design is fundamentally the same as woman's, except the red skirt, men wear white pants instead.
Because I'm not used to wearing this yet, I can't calm down.

I walk nervously through the corridor and enter the third corps' office.
Only Ashe-san is inside.

「Morning, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san raises her face and greets me while doing some work related paperwork.

「G…… good, morning」

A shallow voice escapes from my lips.

The half-asleep mood I felt is quickly blown away by Ashe-san's graceful beauty.
The Knight clothes push her perfectly shaped bulges up while tightly squeezing them. Her beautiful legs can be seen under the red skirt.
I let out a sigh at her perfectly balanced proportions.

Yesterday, I did ecchi things with this person……

An incredible feeling rose in me while thinking about it.

「Today, I will have you do a third corps real work. I will explain the schedule first, alright?」

Ashe-san stands up.

Her voice is very businesslike.

She acts almost like the yesterday's affair didn't happen.
On the contrary, I can't calm down because of that thing. How pathetic.

「Is something wrong? You keep staring at my face」

「No, no, that……」

I'm confused, alright.

I would like to act more embarrassed, bashful, possibly enough to want escape.
Though I can only keep these thoughts secret——

On the contrary, Ashe-san acts as usual.

「First, the one-month curriculum for new members」

Ashe-san keeps explaining without a single sign of embarrassment.
I decide to switch to work mode in my head.

「Curriculum…… is it?」

In other words, internship?

「Afterwards, there will be a joint drill with royal guards and other units. Day off is once a week. In addition, you can take a 20 days paid vacation once a year. At that time, please request me or Veronica」

Somehow, the Knights seems like office workers.

「What are contents of the curriculum? 」

「Because we are assault unit, it's fundamentally grasping and nurturing each other's strength. Naturally, in your case, it's polishing your power as magician」

Ashe-san answers my question.

「Polishing my power……」

「I will teach you man-to-man. Let's start today」

「Ashe-san will?」

「Your combat style and offensive spells are closest to mine. Veronica is Ritual-system Magician, Lil is Magic Swordsman and Dita is a Dragon Knight」

Ashe-san explains.

「By the way, Claire and Racine are in Veronica's care. That's all, questions?」

「…… Nothing in particular」

A frightful businesslike attitude till the end.

It's really like yesterday's affair was just an illusion.
Was that perhaps just a dream?

Training Grounds for Knight Order is to the left of the headquarters.

As I said before, the headquarters is made from three minarets.
The center minaret is where the office is located at. The one to the left is Training Grounds and the one to the right is apparently an Armory.

Guided by Ashe-san, I entered one of the rooms in Training Grounds.

The room is about 20 square meters wide.
This dome-shaped room is decorated with pillars of goddess and devils.
There's an exaggeratedly designed magic circle on the floor.

Apparently, this room was designed especially for magic training.

「I will measure your Magic power first」

Ashe-san turns towards me and smiles.

「Take off your clothes」

「Yes…… eh, ehhh?!」

After nodding, I unintentionally shout.

I, is she seducing me in such place——

I stare at Ashe-san after gulping.
The beautiful married magician stares back at me while smiling.

「B, but, if someone enters……」

「Ara, are you shy? It's alright. This is a training room of the third corps, other units won't enter」

While saying so, Ashe-san began taking off her clothes.

Dokun, dokun, my heart starts beating quickly.
To an extent that my chest starts aching.

「Abel-kun, you too」

She urges me in her undershirt and skirt figure.
The small-sized bulges tempt me from behind her shirt.

Is it really okay, in a place like this?
Eei, I don't care anymore——
When I take my knight clothes, I begin working on the pants.

「Ara, how much do you intend to take off?」

「…… Eh?」

My hands stop after Ashe-san's laughs at me.

「Didn't I tell you I will measure your Magic power? It's better to make our bodies stick together as close as possible. I told you to take off your jacket because it easier to measure when the contact is skin on skin」

Ashe-san says casually.

T, that's right…… We are at work.

There's is no need to get naked.
While feeling disappointed, I also feel somewhat relieved.

「Or perhaps」

Ashe-san says with a mischevious smile.

「Were you imagining something different?」

Ugh, it was like that after all, she did it on purpose.

Are you seducing me, or teasing me.
She keeps throwing me out of my pace with her mysterious wife attitude.

「Well then, I will take a look at your magic」

Ashe-san says.

「Close to mine, at least at the level of Magic corps vice-captain. Or possibly, even more——」

My Magic power, huh.

If you think about it, all my magic is self-taught. I have never had a chance to meet another magician.
Yesterday, Ashe-san inquired about the mountain I erased four years ago『The ability of myths and legends』.

In fact, just what level is my Magic power at?
I’m slightly excited, slightly anxious to find out—

[] ᨒᨀᨓᨔᨓᨀᨒ []

Chapter 49

After taking off my knight clothes I face Ashe-san in my undershirt and trousers.

Ashe-san is also in her undershirt and red skirt.
Her two perfectly shaped, small-sized bulges are staring at me through the thin piece of cloth.
Her white chubby thighs and slender, long legs are stretching from under her above-knee long skirt.

「In reality, it's actually easier to sense if we were both completely nude」

Ashe-san who notices my gaze destroys the mood with her businesslike tone.

「C, completely nude……!」

I unconsciously swallow my saliva.

I recall her white half-naked body in the dim room.
Yesterday, I was so close to this person that I could touch her tongue with mine.

Or rather, that we were embracing is, even more, ——

「But, we can't go that far here, right? Actually, it's possible to sense each other's Magic power even more deeply. A Priest's ritual, for example」

「Sex ceremony……」

I remember doing ecchi things with Racine.

「Tsu……!」

The love affair with Ashe-san was something totally different, a completely new stimulation.
Blood gathers in my lower part and stretches my pants.

This is b, bad……

A bend forward in order to hide my erection.

「What's wrong, Abel-kun? Is your stomach hurting?」

「N, nono, don't mind me」

I answer in Ashe-san in a hallow voice.

「This is training. Don't think about weird things」

Ashe-san glares at me lightly.

「…… I'm sorry」

「Then, let's begin. Stay still, Abel-kun」

Doing as told, Ashe-san hugs me.

「Magic Perception – Magic Search」

Ashe-san chants in a whispering voice.

I have received an explanation about this spell before.
It's a spell that measures the target's various data like magic quantity and quality.

The Priests skilled in this magic can also sense the exact position of their target in several kilometers radius.
This time, it's in order to digitize the volume of my magic power.

Magic power readings——It's something like measuring your power level in a battle manga.

A typical Magician has around 10,000 Magic power.
30,000 to 50,000 Magic power is a standard for commanding officers like Ashe-san and Veronica-san.

But, more than the explanation——

Mugyuu, I'm too conscious about the soft touch of her breasts.
It's so comfortable, I'm excited just from the touch.
When I think about Ashe-san's nipples, my fellow starts burning in passion.
The blood is flowing to my lower body for a while now and it's making the symbol in my pants throb intensly.

——Oi, this is bad. This is training.
Although there's no way I could suppress my feelings by telling myself that.

「Tsu……!」

Ashe-san suddenly leaks out a small voice.

This is bad, did she find out about my erection!?
I was startled for a moment, but she is acting weirdly.

「40,000…… 65,000…… it's still going up……!?」

Ashe-san raises her voice while hugging me.
Apparently, it's about the numerical value of my Magic power—

「83,000…… 120,000…… t, that can't be……!」

Suddenly, the magic circle under our feet starts glowing intensely.
The four decorated pillars, ooooon, keep on howling and rumbling.

「What's, this…..!?」

The four pillars break in sequence before my surprised eyes.

「Haa, haa, haa……」

At the same time, Ashe-san separates from me and sinks down on the floor.

Sweat streams down her forehead and cheeks.
Both her shoulders move up and down from her rough breathing.

「A, are you all right, Ashe-san?」

I squat down to Ashe-san worriedly.

「It's my first time seeing such huge Magic power……」

When her breathing calms down, Ashe-san mutters with an absentminded face.

「An unmeasurable Magic power, how is that possible…」

Ashe-san says while looking at the smashed pillars.

「Unmeasurable……?」

「There are four pillars in this room, right? Although it just broke…… they are an auxiliary Magic equipment. Magic Perception is a spell that allows practicioner to drain and analyze the Magic power of the target, but the Magic power is too strong and could injure the practicioner……」

Ashe-san says while looking at me with a wry smile.

I probably also have a dumbfounded expression.

I mean, I didn't understand the explanation at all.

「Let' see, would it be easier if you imagine the practitioner being the device and the target water? Too much water will cause the device to overflow——」

Ashe-san explains again.
Un, I may be able to imagine it this time.

「What happens…… when it overflows?」

「It will have an influence on the practicioners mind, and it will completely destroy it in the worst case scenario」

Ugh, that quite dangerous magic.

「It's okay. That debt was paid by the four pillars. They catch the target's Magic power reducing the burden on the practicioner. But, your Magic power is so large that even the four pillars couldn't stand it…… therefore, they broke」

Ashe-san sighs.

「Is it really that large?(°ʖ°) My Magic power」

「……No wonder you could solo a Steel Dragon」

Ashe-san nods with a wry smile.

Hee, so I am a genius after all.
Tickling my pride is somewhat comfortable.

「In the first place, being able to handle a magic that can defeat an SS class dragon in one hit is extraordinary. According to Roge-san's report, it should be called Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast, right? It's my first time hearing about such spell」

「Ah, I named it myself. Because my magic is self-taught, I named it myself」

Naturally, I named all of my spells.
I only heard the names of generic spells form the knowledgeable villagers, my magic knowledge is at such level.

「Self-taught……?」

「One day, the name of Flash of Annihilation floated inside my mind…… so I recited the chant and invoked just like that」

「Are you saying that you didn't learn from the Magic Writings – Grimoire!? You, you are able to do such a thing!?」

Ashe-san is surprised.

「Grimoire?」

「……You are not aware of the magic book, because you are self-taught, huh. Then, let me explain the basics」

——The following is the excerpt of what Ashe-san has told me.

All magic in this world was created by super old ancient human beings.
High Ancients, a civilization that prospered because of Magic——One day, all of sudden abruptly disappeared.

Only a few traces of their civilization remained.
But, among the remains of the ancient civilization, a magic book was found.

Various spells and rituals were recorded there, allowing the present humans to reproduce them.
However, saying that, only a fraction of humans are able to use Magic.

In other words, today's magic is heritage left by the ancient civilization.
Therefore, a people like me, who can invent spells on their own are apparently only the fraction of a fraction.

「A sudden super genius——You can say. In addition to unmeasurable Magic power, you can also invent your own spells. As far as I know, the only person in this country who can invent Magic just like you is the Royal Court Magician Dorothea. There won't be more than five people like you on the whole continent」

Ashe-san sighs and adds,

「……Her Majesty the Queen told me to win this child over and I agree」

She mutters with monolog tone.

N, what does she mean?

「Ashe-sama, I'm coming in!」

The training room’s door opens.

A girl in knight clothes rushes over to us.
A girl with freckles and braided hair.
She looks a few years younger than me.

「What is wrong, Mina-san?」

Ashe-san inquires, and the girl answers with a pace face.

「A man has escaped from the royal dungeon and is acting violently in the streets of Capital. There are currently four casualties. The guards are requesting Ashe-san’s assistance」

「A jailbreak?」

「It’s the man captain arrested yesterday」

The girl knight Mina explains.

「He began acting violenty yesteday and today he slipped away from the prison with Magic——」

The man we met beforethe Welcome Party?

「The man from yesterday? I didn’t feel any Magic from him, I didn’t think he was a Magician……」

Ashe-san frowns.

Somewhat——Unrest atmosphere.

「Then, Abel-kun and I shall head to the location. Just in case, inform vice-captain Veronica to stay here, Mina-san. Then, can tell me his exact location?」

Ashe-san says and looks at me.

「Abel-kun, you are going with me, right?」

「…… Yes」

I nod nervously.

My first time fighting as a member of Assault Corps.

[] ᨒ᩠ᩉ᩵ᩈ᩠ᩉ᩵ᨒ᩠ []

Chapter 50

I rushed together with Ashe-san at the location.

It's a main street with luxurious buildings left and right.
Looks like an upper-class residential area.

The stone paving is covered in blood and collapsed people.
From young to old, even children——

Either way, it's obvious that the man has already snapped.

「Indiscriminating killer…… huh」

I feel sick.

Further on the main street, three people are confronting the criminal.
It seems they already finished evacuation, I don't see any civilians around.

「We the fourth corps, will dispose of this fellow」

「The third corps under the female commander fall back」

「Move, you are in the way」

When the men in the knight clothes look back at us, they frown.

What's with these guys.
Though we rushed over to help, their attitude is horrible.

「Fuu…… Fuu……」

The criminal walks towards us while breathing heavily.

「Who are you? Why did you do such thing?」

One of the knights from the fourth corps asks the criminal.

「Fuu…… Fuu……」

Without answering, the man approaches with rough breathing.

「What's your purpose?」

「Fuu…… Fuu……」

Completely ignored.

「Answer」

Ashe-san says this time.

「…… You are, the woman who arrested me. Eeh, you are really beautiful after all」

The man utters with a broad smile.
Hearing that, the fourth corps became more and more irritated.

「That doesn't matter! Who are you!? Your purpose!?」

「Fuu…… Fuu……」

「Answer」

Ashe-san says.

「I was sent by The Great Evil Emperor」

The man answers.
So you are going answer only to the beautiful woman!

「I was ordered to act violently according to my impulse. To let the foolish Aisha Kingdom know what happens when you disobey Evil Empire」

The same as Rado?

To demonstrate to the public what happens when you disobey——
However, to indiscriminately rampage through the Capital is absurd.

I fix my gaze on the man.

At a glance, he looks like an ordinary skinny man.
However, the bizarre red light emitting from the pair of his eyes gives off an ominous feeling.

This guy——the atmosphere is different from yesterday!?

An unpleasant feeling creeps on my spine.

「I won't let you act violently any longer!」

「I will definitely protect the Capital!」

「Opposing the Evil Empire, is our, the Assault Magic Corps' job!」

The knight's from the Fourth Corps scatter.
Although they attitude towards us is terrible, their voice is full of fighting spirit, pride and sense of duty to protect the people of the Capital.

「Bosch, Artega, Let's attack with the Trinity Magic attack Magic Stream!」

「Wait, that guy is——」

The Fourth Corps make their move before I could warn them.

「Blazing Arrow!」

「Thunder Bullet!」

「Violent Wind Blade!」

They create a fire arrow, a lightning bullet, and wind blade in succession——and face the man.

All of their attacks have most likely enough power to completely demolish a small house.

They simultaneously release the magic against the man.

——No, just before that,

「Fuuuuuuuuuu」

The man exhales deeply.
Something red glitters on his chest at the same time.

What was that——!?

While being dubious, the next moment an explosion from the released magic flashes before my eyes.

「〈Ku……!」

It so dazzling I have to squint my eyes.

A direct hit without a doubt.
A piece of flesh wouldn't remain if a human was hit by that.

Eventually, the light from explosion vanishes——, 「U…… guu……」

「Uo…… oo……」

「Ga, wa…… a……」

The cries of pain came out from the knights of the Fourth Corps.
All of them fall to the ground.

「Eh……?」

I leak out a voice out of surprise.

They don't seem dead, but it's not light wounds either.
Most likely, all three are not able to fight anymore.

On the other hand, the man who was hit by all three spells is unhurt.
He stands there calmly with a burned hole on his clothes.

There was not any chant, did he use chantless magic?

「No, that man is not using any spells――」

Ashe-san answers my question with a groan.
She turns towards me with a grim expression on her face, 「Stand back, Abel-kun. I will take him on myself」

「No way, I will fight with you」

「I'm saying that it's too much burden for a new face that lacks experience」

Ashe-san says curtly.

「Captain's orders. Stand back」

「But――」

「…… If it gets dangerous, leave me and escape immediately」

Ashe-san mutters in a small voice and walks towards the man.
Is she perhaps worried about me, so she deliberately used unfriendly tone――?

「So you are my opponent now. Woman」

The man's red eyes shine.

「Good, a beautiful woman after filthy man, how exciting…… kukuku, after I beat you up, let's enjoy ourselves」

His sick eyes crawl all around Ashe-san's body.

「Knight Order's Assault Magic Third Corps Captain—Ashe Vermillion」

Ashe-san names herself dignifiedly.

「Fuuuuuu!」

The man exhales and spits out invisible energy bullets.
An offensive magic without a chant.

「Obstruct」

However, Ashe-san creates an ice wall with one-word chant and blocks the energy bullets easily.

「Hee…… it seems you are different from those guys」

「…… It seems I can't go easy on you」

Ashe-san and the man change their expressions simultaneously.
At the same time, the ice wall scattered into small pieces.

「If possible I wanted to hold back, but if I hold back I will be killed instead—」

Ashe-san makes a seal in front of her chest.

「Six Blue Pillars of Ice」

When the chant ended, 6 ice pillars form out of thin air and pour down on the man.

「Fu…… uuuuuu……!?」

The man jumps back with a surprised expression.

「—Darkness in the sky, show signs. Light in the sky, roar. Old ancestors of the demonic dragon. Fangs of the ancestors」

Meanwhile, Ashe-san finishes another chant.

It seems the pillars were used in order to prepare for this spell.
As expected—She's used to fighting.

「Ice Demonic Dragon's Fangs – Icicle Cannon!」

Ashe-san extends her right hand and a lump of ice sculptured in the form of

dragon soars in the sky.

I can understand just from watching.
Ashe-san's Magic power is sealed inside that lump of ice.

The ice dragon crashes into the man and creates a huge snowy explosion.

I hold my breath.

I suspect that the destructive power far exceeds the combined power of the Fourth Corps' magic.

The white snowstorm slowly clears.

「If possible, I didn't want to kill you, but……」

Ashe-san mutter is short-lived——

A red light flickered.

「Tsu……!?」

Ashe-san's body is blown off at the same time.

「You, you have quite the Magic power. I should say as expected of Magic Corps Captain」

The man's appearance changed.

[] ᨒᨐᩚᩚ ᩋᩚᨐᨒ []

Chapter 51

「Monster……!?」

I groan lightly at the sight of the transformed man.

What the hell, his appearance——

The reddish armor and helmet covering his body remind me of Crustacea. Huge Katana and Wakizashi are sticking out from behind the back of his head and shoulders.

That silhouette somewhat reminds me of a phantom appearing with special effects on television.

「That was quite a spell. If I didn't release my full power it would have been dangerous……」

The man in red laughs.

「W, why……? I didn't sense any sign of defensive spell……!?」

Ashe-san stands up slowly.

I recall the scene from earlier.

I did not see it very well, but that man certainly didn't use any defensive magic. Regardless if it was a spell with a chant or without, I would definitely sense a magic that could defend against the power of Ashe-san's magic.

But, there were no such signs.
This guy didn't use any magic, yet he defended against the Magic attack.

「Magic won't work against me」

The man laughs with a twisted face.

「No matter what spell you use, I can Resist against all of them」

「Resist….. You said?」

「Magic Resistance – Resist. Enhances the Magic inside your body in order to negate Magic attacks, or possibly even reflect them」

Ashe-san answers to my mutter.

I see.
When the Fourth Corps attacked him, he immediately reflected it back at them, just like he did to Ashe-san.

「But, my attack was Advanced Magic. A vast amount of Magic power would be necessary to resist it…… Which is impossible even for me」

「That is so. But, I am able to resist up to 100,000 Magic power」

Oioi…… As expected, that's too much for a bluff.

Assuming that I'm an exception, Assault Magic Corps captain's should have at least around 30,000-50,000 Magic power.

That is already numerical value far beyond impossible.

「Nonsense. You are just a petty robber」

Ashe-san seems to also judge that he is bluffing.
I fix my gaze at the man with a fierce expression.

「I'm not a robber. I'm Magic Gem Solder Exceed, Prototype No.1—Giira」

Fuu, the man gives his name while gasping for air.

「Ex…… ceed?」

Not to mention me, Ashe-san also probably hears something like that for the first time.

「Magic is the product of talent. But, the great Evil Emperor figured out a technique to convert talentless humans into first-class Magicians」
Giira proclaims with songs of praise.

「It's a conversion of mental energy into Magic power. The higher the conversion efficiency is, or the larger the mental energy is the more Magic will one obtain」

Giira explains fluently.

What's with this fellow, he can speak well all of sudden.
No, perhaps that's his real character?

「Conversion efficiency is particularly important. If the efficiency is high, the Magic power will become that huge」

「Hee, is that so?」

「…… You, you are from Magic Corps yet you don't know?」

Giira glares at me.

「It's rudimentary knowledge, you know?」

「I, I knew that! I knew that very well!」

I retort in panic.
…… I may have said too much.

「Oh, well. Let me continue」

Giira says.

「His Majesty the Emperor has produced 37 Magic Gems. This device converts mind energy into a Magic power nearly at the rate of 100%」

「Nearly 100%…… you said?」

Ashe-san groans.

「Even for a talented Magician, conversion at 30% rate is the limit. But, thanks to the gem buried inside my body, I far exceeded that limit and was reborn as a genius Magician. I, who was originally a worthless farmer!」

Fuu, fuu, Giira laughs while breathing heavily.

Ah, I see.
I can understand this fellow's feelings little bit.

A poor farmer obtains tremendous Magic power——
It's similar to my situation.

Of course, many people don't understand how much it hurts to have power, that you can't use.

I don't intend to understand it either.

「When I saw you yesterday, you were just an ordinary commoner without any Magic power. How, all of sudden……?」

「I have suppressed my Magic power. I have lowered the rate of conversion efficiency close to zero percent. I had to be cautious of the high Magic power owner in the Capital. Therefore, I used camouflage on purpose」

Giira snorts at Ashe-san's question.

「I had a hard time. It's hard suppressing such strong Magic power」

That reminds me, this fellow resisted Ashe-san's magic yesterday.
Was it a glimpse of the power he couldn't hold back?

If that's the case, if this fellow's Magic returned back to 100%——
The muscles around my spine twitch.

「It takes about half a day to restore the conversion efficiency back to 100%. Well, because I finally regained my power, I broke out of the jail and went on a rampage. Just as I was ordered to by His Imperial Majesty」

「…… I see, I finally udnerstand」

Ashe-san forms a seal in front of her chest again.

「With your identity. I absolutely can't hold back!」

She says and starts a new incantation.

「Icicle——」

「Slow!」

But, before that, Giira casually swings his right hand.

Vun……!

He creates a magic resembling a wind blade.
He creates Advanced level wind Magic without a chant.
His target is Ashe-san——he feigns and attacks me.

「Tsk」

I invoke a chantless defensive spell——,

「I won't let you!」

Ashe-san interrupts the attack.
I activate my magic too early.

「Shi……」

Fresh blood falls.

「Ashe-san」

I hurriedly hold up collapsing Ashe-san.

「Why——」

Intense regret wells up.

I delayed my spell because of her unexpected action.
If I invoked my spell one step faster, I could protect Ashe-san.

「It's captain's duty…… to protect subordinates……」

Ashe-san groans painfully.

I frown unintentionally.

The side of her knight clothes is cruelly ripped and stained with blood.
At least she was able to avoid fatal a wound thanks to my late defensive spell.

Nevertheless, she still received a considerable damage.
Ashe-san completely lost color from her face.

「Light of Healing – Cure Grade」

I touch Ashe-san's bloody side with my right hand.
The green light escaping from my hand fixes Ashe-san's skin piece by piece.

——However, she won't recover immediately.

Although it's magic, it's not omnipotent.

My healing magic only speeds up target's natural healing power.
The important thing is to heal the small wounds as quickly as possible.

The healing speed is limited by the physical strength.
My huge Magic power is completely unrelated.
It will take a while until Ashe-san completely recovers.

Most likely several dozens of minutes possibly, even longer——

「…… After I finish」

I remove my hand from Ashe-san.

Because I let the magic continue, the green light stays and keeps on healing the Ashe-san's wounds.
Though the slow speed is irritating.

「Ashe-san, please take a rest」

「No……! Leave me and run away. Magic attacks won't work against that fellow. Inform other units and prepare the countermeasures……」

Ashe-san glares at me while painfully gasping for breath.

「There's no way I could leave you behind, right?」

「Don't behave like a child. Rather than me, think about how to beat this guy with other members」

Ashe-san instructions are clear-headed.

「That's your mission. If you are defeated here, there would be no one to tell the others about this guy's abilities」

I can't argue about that.
Certainly, Ashe-san is correct.

However, I——

「You will fail as knight if you abandon your mission, Abel-kun」

Still, I'm fine with that.

「There won't be any problems if I defeat this guy right here, right?」

I stand up slowly.

「Don't be conceited. Magic won't work on him. Even if you are able to defeat a Steel Dragon, you can't find someone who's immune to Magic」

I hear Ashe-san call me out when I start walking towards Giira「Stop right here, Abel-kun」

「Please, wait for me over there」

I speak without turning back.

I will protect Ashe-san and defeat that guy——

It’s the only thing I can think about right now.

[] ᨒᩚᩐᩳ ᩋᩚᨒ []

Chapter 52

「Defeat? You? Defeat me?」

Giira ridicules.

「A captain class didn't leave even a scratch on me, you know? What a small fry like you can accomplish?」

「…… Ashe-san, please wait for a little」

I ignore Giira's words and talk to Ashe-san in the back.

「After I defeat that guy, I will immediately take you to see the doctor」

After saying so, I fix my eyes on Giira once again.

My entire body is hot.
My blood seems to be boiling.

Is it the anger from Ashe-san getting hurt?
Or is it exhilaration of battle?
Or is it both—I don't know myself.

Even though I was full of fear when I faced a magician for the first time in the village.
I feel the fear of fighting fading away with each battle.

Of course, I have a great confidence in my own abilities.
Not only that—I have got used to it at unbelievably quickly.

The battlefield.

「What are those eyes? Are you angry?」

Giira laughs at me.

「Although I was certain that you would beg for your life」

「Like hell! I will teach you proper etiquette for bullying our Captain」

「Fun, did you perhaps—fell for that Captain? She's certainly a beauty」

「Ah yes, to the point I regret that she's married」

…… Why am I having a conversation with an enemy!?

「Rather, aren't you interested because she's married?」

「Somewhat…… No, you are right」

「Ou, so you understand. It's a pity that you are knight of this kingdom」

Giira laughs happily.

…… Hey, this isn't time for conversation, me!
I tsukkomi'd for the second time in my heart.

Maa, if I can talk like this, it shows that I'm calm.
At least, I'm not afraid of him right now.

「Anyway…… I will defeat you」

「Just try it! You don't have any means to defeat me, who can negate every spell!」

Giira brags.

Fuu, the atmosphere finally turned battle-like.
Although——Honestly, I don't have any strategy.

No matter how much he is resistant to magic, he wouldn't be able to resist the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast——I think.
But, if I fire that here, the Capital would burn down.
If I'm not careful, the Captial will burn down by my hand before the Empire even comes.

If it's a big target like the Steel Dragon I can angle my attack in order to prevent damage to the surroundings, but that is not possible with a human-sized target.

Now then, what to do——

「What's wrong? If you won't come I will!」

Giira raises his both hands with a loud shout.

Ah, I was still in the middle of my thoughts!
As expected the opponent didn't wait.

「Fuuuuuu!」

Giira swings both his hands while exhaling, Gou!

It creates a huge tornado which quickly approaches me.
A chantless wind spell?

The surrounding buildings are blended to pieces like in the mixer and then they completely vanish.
Nearly Natural disaster class power.

「Shield of Absorption – Void Sphere!」

I immediately cast defensive magic.
A defensive magic which absorbs the opponents magic attack and completely abolishes it.

With this, I can reduce the damage to the surroundings——

「——What!?」

The dome-shaped barrier disappointingly scatters as soon as the tornado approaches it.

The flaw of this defensive magic is the limit of energy it can absorb.
It seems that Giira's magic exceeded that limit.

It's destructive energy is more than I expected.

「Ku…… Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere!」

I cast a different type of defensive magic.

Precisely, a narrow escape——
The tornado that destroyed everything it touched, is immediately repelled the moment it touches the Magic shield I created.

The fierce wind rages in the surroundings.
Ashe-san and the knights of the Fourth Corps are protected by the defensive magic I invoked.
However, the road, buildings, roadside trees, everything breaks, splits and scatters into little fragments.

Eventually, the tornado vanishes, leaving only debris of buildings——The

buildings were completely in ruins.

…… People who lived there, sorry.

I turn for the counterattack while apologizing in my heart.

「Blue Light Sphere – Flasher Bomb!」

I fire a small blue light which formed on my right hand.

It's a spell which creates a small-scale explosion on touch.

It doesn't have the power to destroy a quarter of the city like Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast does, but it can shatter a whole building into pieces.

With that guy's defenses, he won't die, but he will suffer a large damage. This time, I will properly restrict him, so he won't be able to escape again.

The blue light hits Giira and sparks an explosion—— In a moment,

「Fu, oo」

The surroundings start glowing red with Giira's shout. The red glow radiating on his helmet and armor spreads and easily scatters the explosion produced by the blue light.

「It didn't work…..!?」

Well, this is surprising. The resistances of this guy is far higher than I imagined.

「Useless. Did you think I would take damage from a spell of that level?」

「Lightning Whip!」

This time, I produce a whip enveloped in bright light and restrict Giira's entire body.

「I told you that it's useless!」

However, just like before, Giira's body starts emitting a red glow and the whip vanishes.

「Fuuuuu」

Giira starts attacking me with a barrage of wind magic.

I defend with Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere and counterattack when I find a gap.

「Fighting Spirit Ball – Aura Bullet!」

A shining golden sphere,

「Green Light Attack – Fist Ray!」

A green wind bullet,

「Three Pillars of Destruction – Calamity Delta!」

Blue lances pour down from three sides.

Firing one after another, I don't give him a chance to counterattack.
However, that plan,

「Useless, useless!」

Giira armor glows in a red light. He didn't suffer a single scratch.

「Absolute Resistance – Resist, huh……」

How troublesome.
As expected, I won't be able to defeat him while paying attention to surroundings.

I don't have any magic that could restrain him while paying attention to surroundings.
A spell of Flash of Annihilation grade is needed——

「Magic doesn't work against me. Didn't I tell you so from the beginning?」

Giira ridicules me.

「With this precious gem, I'm invincible. The world's best genius Magician」

A dazzling light glows from his chest.
That thing is buried inside his chest——It have forgotten its official name because it was too long, but——A gem, huh?

A precious gem with nearly maximum conversion efficiency, a precious gem which can turn ordinary man into a super magician——

I recall Giira's words from before.

In other words, the gem raises his Magic power to utmost limits, maximalizing his Resist.

「…… Then, If I break that」

A sudden enlightenment.

If I destroy that……!

[] ᨒᩚᩕᩚ᩠ᩕᩚᩕᩚᨒ []

Chapter 53

If I destroy that——

I fix my eyes on the red glow emitting from Giira's chest.

The thing that grants that fellow a Magic power exceeding 100,000 is that gem.
If that's the case, then if I destroy that gem, all of his magic will disappear.

However, how do I destroy it is the problem.

I tried to drown him with my inferior spells earlier, but every one of them was erased or repulsed by his Resist.
Having said that, using the Flash of Annihilation is out of the question since it would set the whole Capital ablaze.

A spell with enormous destructive power and narrow explosion range——
I don't have such spell in stock.

「It's time to end it. You know understand that you can't hurt me with your magic, right?」

Giira swings his right hand towards me.
A pale green light dwells in his palm.

「Rest assured. I will let that woman live」

He looks at Ashe-san behind me with indecent eyes.

「It would be a pity to kill her, she's a good woman. Once her wounds heal, I will violate her thoroughly…… Kukuku」

「——Like I'd let you do that」

I grind my teeth.

「Fuuuuu, die!」

Giira exhales and releases the green spell.
The light in the air condensate and charges towards me like a spear.

「That is——!?」

The moment I see that fellows Magic Spear, something flashes in my mind.

I deflect Giira's magic with『Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere』and jump backwards.

「Tsk, you defended against that」

I ignore Giira who is clicking his tongue and start concentrating.

…… Can you do it, me?
I talk to myself.

No, it's not whether I can do it or not.
I will do it.

In order to protect Ashe-san——

「The golden eyes which pierce the sky. Spiral Blade. Crystal of Fresh Blood」

I start chanting the most destructive magic I have in stock, the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

My extended right hand starts emitting a bright light.
The brightness of the dazzling bluish light increases.

「W, what, your Magic power——!?」

Giira raises his voice in surprise.
Giira likes surprises.
He sensed the magnitude of my Magic power.

「To exceed me in Magic power…… im, impossible, that can't be possible……」

「Spinning Light. Twinkling Darkness」

A bluish light gathers around my hand.
Releasing a vast amount of Magic power that even I can't measure——That is the principle behind the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

However——,

「B, but…… if you release that much energy, not just me, the whole area will explode! Are you planning to ruin the Captial in exchange for me, you bastard!」

Giira shouts.

That right, I can't use the Flash of Annihilation here.

Lukewarm sweat streams down my cheek.
My heart quickens and my body starts feeling the strain.

I beg you, work properly——

While praying in my heart,

「Sharpen. Pierce the point. Further than the point」

I have added arrange into the chant.

When I saw Giira's spell a little while ago, I got an idea.
That I could try doing the same with my Flash of Annihilation.

The moment I had that idea, a new incantation popped in my mind.
The same way when I learnt the Flash of Annihilation.

「Sharpen. Magic Bullet」

This fellow is a Flash of Annihilation condensed into a bullet.

A bullet that can pierce anything.
Its name is——

「Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere – Photon Bullet!」

I release the light that gathered around my right hand.

The bluish light charges straight in line while drawing a spiral in the air.
The explosion of the condensed energy in the Magic Bullet shouldn't spread so much like the explosion of Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

The atmosphere leaks out creaking noises.
It's the proof of Magic Bullet exceeding the speed of sound.

In an instant, the Magic Bullet pierces through Giira's armor.
And even the gem buried in his chest.

「A…… ga, ah……!」

Giira falls down with a short groan.

I stiffen at the sight of the Magic Bullet continuing after piercing Giira.
The bluish light suddenly soars into the sky while drawing a spiral.

Dooooo…….n!

It flies high in the sky and explodes in a dazzling light.

Yoshi, it seems that I'm able to control its trajectory of my own free will.
Though the speed is way too fast, so I need some adjustements——

「A…… uu……」

Hearing groaning, I return my gaze towards Giira.
The red armor and helmet on Giira's body starts transforming into small pieces, then completely disappears in the air.

Giira's whole body convulses.
It seems that he barely survived.

Which reminds me, didn't Ashe-san say『I didn't want to kill you if possible』?

I approach Giira.

With his precious gem broken, he's just your average Joe.
An ordinary human being without any Magic power.

「Light of Healing – Cure Grade」

I heal wounds on Giira's chest with healing magic.

「Y, you……」

「Captain's orders」

I wryly smile at the groaning Giira.

I create tentacles using the Invisible Tentacle – Tentacle Mist spell and restrict Giira's movements.

My first job as a member of Assault Magic Corps.
Apprehension of Magic Gem Soldier Exceed Prototype No. 1 Giira——

「You did well, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san approaches me from the side.
Although the wound doesn't seem to be completely healed, she can already move around.

「In order to not let escape him this time, we will put him on the lowest floor of the dungeon with a heavy surveillance. We must get information on the Empire from him」

「I'm sorry, you got injured because of me——」

The cruelly ripped clothes on Ashe-san's side and the blood dripping from it looks pitiful.

「I just selfishly wanted to protect you. Even though Abel-kun was able to protect himself」

Ashe-san smiles.

「My body moved on its own…… I'm sorry」

「No, that——」

I shook my head.
I shook it may times.

「Thank you very much」

This person wholeheartedly tried to save my life for the cost of hers.
I'm thankful for that fact above all.

「It should be me saying thanks」

I return a smile to the laughing Ashe-san.

「But, right…… I want to show you my gratitude properly」

Ashe-san whispers to my ear.

「Won't you come over to my house tomorrow?」

She lightly blows breath on my neck.

「Eh」

I stare back at Ashe-san's sudden proposal.

Smiling Ashe-san is really beautiful after all.
Dignified and elegant.

The excitement from battle vanished immediately.
Just from staring at her, my heart starts beating bittersweetly.

Gratitude——

What on Earth would that be?

[] [ᨒᩚᩉ᩠ᩅᩚᩉ᩠ᩅᩚᩉ᩠ᩅ

Chapter 54※

Next day after work, I have been invited to Ashe-san's home.

By the way, it seems that her husband-san skips from town to town because of his work and rarely comes back home.
Because it wouldn't look good to invite young man during her husband's absence through the front door, she secretly lets him in from the back entrance like she did last time.

As soon as we finished work, she quickly guided me here, still in the knight clothes.
I was not able to suppress the increasing beating of my heart when coming in through the back entrance.

…… I feel like I'm doing something really bad.

Rather, will it turn out like last time?

Nono, that can't be.
This time, Ashe-san was speaking to me in a businesslike manner, not like before.

The last time felt like a one day affair.

I must not think deeply.
The partner is a married woman.
Surely, such an erotic event won't happen, she will only normally thank me.

…… I, it's not like I'm expecting such development!
It's true!

I wonder why my lower part of the body feels strange while thinking.
I entered Ashe-san's room while suffering from mental anguish.

「You did really well yesterday, Abel-kun. Let me thank you as the captain of Third Corps again」

Ashe-san deeply bowed to me after closing the door.

「T, thank you」

I feel somewhat ticklish, I became embarrassed.

I will get embarrassed if you thank me so much.
In addition, she's an older woman and my superior at work.
「Giira is locked in the lowest part of the dungeon. Although without the gem he is just an ordinary man——the opponent is from the Empire, we don't know what hidden powers he may still have.。The appointed interrogator should be able to get some information about the Empire」

Ashe-san continues reporting in a businesslike manner.

「This is embarrassing to say as the captain, but we wouldn't be able to subdue Giira without you. No, I and the knights of the Fourth Corps would have died at that place. Your Magic is real wonderful」

「N, no, that……」

「Please, keep polishing that power and help even more people. You have saved me. Not only as a captain, but also like an individual, I would like to thank you from the bottom of my heart」

Ashe-san thanks me again.
She respectfully bows.

「A, hahaha……」

I don't what expression to make.

I have been overpraised since a while ago.
Isn't this the first time since I was born to be praised so much?
In my previous life, even in the present life——

My back feels somewhat itchy.

「If I praised you in public, people may think that I'm favoring you. I had to trouble you to come to my home instead」

Ah, what. So that was the reason?

As expected——No ero development.
Such disappointment, such bad luck.

「——That was actually only half of my gratitude. The real gratitude is different」

Ashe-san approaches me while smiling.

「Real gratitude?」

「Ara, you won't understand unless I say it?」

Eh, before I could think, Ashe-san seized my lips.

She pushed her hot, wet and charming lips against mine.
I instantly felt like melting.

O, oioi, it's really the ero development!?

The expectations and the sudden lewd development rapidly make me excited.

「Mu, uu…… chiyu」

Ashe-san moves her body closer while kissing me.

When she reached both her hands behind my back in order to hug me, her soft chest started rubbing against mine.
Even our lower parts rubbed as if seeking each other.

「N, fu…… o……」

It's like my lower part of the body remembers that melting pressure and forces me to gasp loudly.

Ashe-san's fingers touch my crotch through my pants.
A new sweet, numbing feeling falls on my penis because of Ashe-san's finger pressure.

「T, that, Ashe-san……?」

I stare at Ashe-san dumbfoundedly after the kiss ends.

「My gratitude」

The married magician smiles.

「Of course, you will most likely receive some kind of medal from the Knight Order. But, separately from that, my personal thanks」

I quickly gulp.
Last time, even today.
She tempts me, then instantly returns to her businesslike manner.
And now again—

I really can't read this person.
But, to be able to spend time with such Ashe-san, is unbearably pleasant.

「With my meager body. That is if it's to Abel-kun's liking——」

Far from liking——
There's nothing better than this.

「I'm happy, desu……!」

I spit out from my dry throat.

「Fufu, you have already stiffened so much」

Ashe-san lightly pecks my lips and smiles teasingly.

「B, because, Ashe-san is…… so…… uu, ku, fu……u」

The pressure on her fingers increases and my penis inside my trousers starts feeling even more comfortable.
She's good, as expected.

「I will let you feel even more comfortable than the last time」

Ashe-san eyes mysteriously brighten up.

Even I——

I stretch my arm towards Ashe-san's waist.
I roll up her knight's skirt and expose the shorts underneath.

「Ya…… a」

Ashe-san leaks a shy voice while kissing me.

It's purple today, huh.
Her bewitching white thighs create a fascinating contrast with her purple panties.

When my finger crawls on crotch, kuchiyu, a faint wet sound resounds.
I slowly increase pressure and stimulate her female genitals.

「Ya, wait…… n, fuah, n!?」

Ashe-san leaks unusually surprised voice at my sudden counterattack.

I increase the force behind my fingertips without minding.

I press on her petals through the thin cloth.

I can feel the hotness of her labia over the cloth.
My fingers slide around the thin cloth.

I increase the pressure little by little.
I delicately change the pressure of my fingertips while watching my partner's facial expressions.

「A…… chi, wait, good…… n, kuu……」

Ashe-san's expression appears to be confused.
The suffocating moans escaping from her lips are sexy.

I bring my face closer to Ashe-san's and seize her lips.

「Fu, muuu!? N, gu…… chiyu…… uu……」

Ashe-san's eyes open wide.

I screw my tongue in while coveting her lips.
Excited from the intense kiss, our genitals rub against each other.

It was silent for a while.
Only breathing echoed through the room.

「Haa, haa, haa……」

After kissing for a long time we separate and Ashe-san starts gasping for air.
The proof of the hot passionate kiss is the transparent saliva falling down from her mouth.

「Fuu, even though I wanted to thank you. You made me feel much more pleasant」

A certain passion glittered in her drowsy eyes.
She gently slides her hand under the skirt.

Guchiyu, it made a wet sound.

She probably went under the shorts and touched herself directly.
If it makes sounds like these, she's probably even wetter than I imagined.

「Did you hear? I got wet so much because of your touch」

Ashe-san whispers in a mysterious tone.

「But, Abel-kun too——」

She glances at my crotch.
It’s pointing up, swelled inside my pants, trying to get out.

「Throbbing so much. Ah, irresistable」

Ashe-san leaked a sigh full of desire, then she kneeled before me.
That brave and gallant captain of the knights, respectfully waits in front of me, waiting to service my penis.

At last, Ashe-san’s real『Gratitude』is beginning——

My blood boils with the expectations and the feeling of conquest.

[] ᨒᨐᩚᩐ ᩋᩐᨒ []

Chapter 55※

After Ashe-san kneeled before she, she took off the belt of my pants.
Kacha, kacha, the metallic sounds are raising my feelings of expectation.

Ah, quickly––。

Goosebumps are all over my legs.
After the belt is removed, Ashe-san takes my trousers and underwear down with both her hands.

「U…… ah」

The fresh air lands on my waist area.
Exposing my most embarrassing place to the opposite sex creates a mysteriously pleasant feeling on my back muscles.

When the pants fell on the floor, my fully exposed symbol jumped vigorously up and down like a spring.
Of course, it has been fully erect since a while ago.

「How lively」

Ashe-san praises me while staring at my genitals.

「Let me have a taste」

She gently moves her graceful hands in vertical motion on my pipe.
Half of my rod is covered by her warm hands.

「N……」

Ashe-san's face approaches my crotch with a sigh of admiration.

She blows the wind on my glans.
Mysterious feeling runs through my spine at the joy of getting a blowjob.

「Wa, u…… mu」

Ashe-san opens her lips in O-shape and swallows the head of my meat stick.
She twirls her tongue around my glans and licks the discharged pre-cum.

「Ku, uu…… oo……!」

A weak electric current runs to the tip of my tailbone.

Jupo, zuchiyu, jupuuuuuu……!

The saliva was making noises because of my overswelling thing coming in and out of Ashe-san's mouth.
The pleasant feeling of the warm water on my meat stick gradually spreads to my whole waist.

「Uaa…… Ashe-san, feels so good…… desu……」

I raise my voice at the skillful technique of a married woman.
A slimy tongue climbs all over my glans and gently strokes it.

It's a tongue that knows man's weaknesses very well.

The insides of her cheeks get narrower and the pressure on my dick increases.

「Ooo…… fu, a…… oo, fu」

I desperately try to keep standing on my weakening legs.
The pleasure from her amazing lips keeps increasing.

Ashe-san extends her graceful hand between my crotch while continuing the fellatio.

「N, chiyu…… so, thick….. so heavy……」

Ashe-san spits out my stick and brings a rain of kisses on it while touching my testicles.

「Ah, even though you released so much before, so much has already accumulated……」

She gently massages them, then she switches the target of the kisses from my penis to my testicles.

Chuuu, she sucks the skin so much it lengthened which made my genitals tremble.
Furthermore, she smoothly moves around my testicles with the tip of her pink tongue.

「Chiyu, u…… everything, that accumulated…… n, jiyu…… I will let you…… let it out…… re, roo」

「Ku…… ooo…… fu, o……」

A generous wave of pleasure runs from the pit of my stomach to the tailbone.

The insides of my testicles seems to be flaring up.
This is the first time since I was born my testicles were caressed in a mouth.

「Why, does it feel so…… g, good……!? Uo……!」

Is such place also a sensitive spot—I felt mysterious shivering around my backbone while feeling surprised.

After Ashe-san licked my testicles clean, her tongue returned back on my symbol.
Zuru, zuru, she swallows it up the root.

「Chiyu, jiyu, ruuu…… mu, gu…… uu」

Ashe-san's deepthroat intensifies.

「Ua, am, amaz…… numbing…… ah, Ashe-san…… so good……!」

The fact that she swallowed my entire symbol and even licked my testicles makes my passion burn hot like magma.

「Feeling so good…… chiyu, Abel-ku…… me too, can't get enough……」

Ashe-san says without pausing. She reaches with her fingers towards her crotch.

Although she was stroking herself through her shorts, it seems she gradually got irritated by it and put her hand in the shorts.
Guchiyu, guchiyu, the noise of her masturbation intensifies.

It's my first time watching woman masturbating.
I see, women masturbate this way.

A mysterious color of impression fills me.
Such a mysterious scene sets my waist on fire.

「Fu, uu…… let's become, comfortable…… together……?」

Ashe-san doesn't slack at all while doing fellatio and masturbation.
She nimbly uses her tongue, narrows her cheeks and applies two pleasant pressures on my penis.

Masturbating during fellatio—–the voltage of my pleasure keeps on increasing while watching the sexy married woman.

「Wa, yes, I really….. uaa, feel like melting, desu……!」

My hard penis is throbbing inside her slimy mouth.

A feeling of ejaculation gradually sinks in my brain.
It seems I am reaching my limit faster than I thought.

「Mu, reroo…… n, good…… like always, anytime…… chiyu, pa…… let it out…… nn」

It seems Ashe-san sensed the rise in my excitement and sped up her technique.
The increased speed caused a striking friction, creating a sweet numbing feeling.

Already, the limit.

Jiyuruuu, I reached the limit from Ashe-san's skilled sucking.
My lower part of the body starts convulsing.

Noises escape from my mouth and Ashe-san spits out my dick from her mouth.

「Kuaaa, coming! I'm coming…… u……!」

The friction caused me to reach the fatal point and I erupted at the core.
Semen gushes out from the tip of my glans.

Byuru, dobyuruuuuuuuuuu!

I became absentminded at the new unique feeling of refreshment.
Ah, I leak out a small sigh.

「Kyaa…… n!? So, hot…… aun, more, e…… com more…… e」

Ashe-san raises a sweet voice while bathing in a large amount of semen pouring on her face.
The fingers in her shorts keep moving.

She kept on masturbating even while I was shooting at her face.

「Oo…… still, coming…… uu……!」

It doesn't have to be said that I'm still releasing without signs of stopping.

Doku, doku, dokuuuuu!

I grab my throbbing dick with one hand and aim towards Ashe-san, pouring semen on her face to my heart's content.
Looking at the married woman covered in my sperm, the feeling of conquest is unbearable.
Moreover, Ashe-san herself desired it and happily catches it with her face.

When I poured the last drop on her face, Ashe-san leaks「Ah…..」sigh of admiration.

Jiyupu, Ashe-san pulls out fingers from her shorts.
Her slender fingers are covered in slimy, transparent liquid.

「Fuu, I also got so excited……」

She stares at her fingers wet from her liquids and lets out a small sigh.
Then, Ashe-san slowly stood up.

「N…… strong taste」

Ashe-san mutters after licking the sperm near her mouth.
After confirming that she is satisfied with my taste, I immersed myself in the lingering pleasure.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚᩚ᷊ ᩑᩚ᷊ᨒ []

Chapter 56※

As expected, licking off all the sperm on her face would be impossible, so Ashe-san went away for a little and returned with neatly clean face.

「How was it? Have you felt at least a little of my gratitude?」

After wiping my sperm off her face, she looks more and more beautiful.

「A little――」

I choked on words from excitement.

There can't be a better reward than this.

My passion that settled down is ignited again after seeing Ashe-san's mysterious smile.
The depths of my abdomen seems to be boiling.

My symbol quickly swells up thanks to the hot blood gathering in it.

「Ashe-san, I…… can't, endure anymore……!」

I push Ashe-san down on the bed.

She seized the initiative last time.
Having sex with an older married woman leading is not bad.

But, I want to take the lead this time.
I want her to surrender to me――

The instinctive desire of conquest sprouts inside me.
I cover Ashe-san's body on the flaring up impulse.

「An……」

With a drunk expression of surprise and delight, Ashe-san leaks out a light sound.
It's the same soft, amazing body from the other day.

「To push me down so suddenly, you are surprisingly enthusiastic」

Ashe-san says spitefully while being pinned down by me.
She looks at me with an expression that says: Let's see what you've got.

「It's alright, I will make you more comfortable than the last time」

Her straight temptation completely shakes with my reason.

「Here I go, Ashe-san」

I place my turtle head towards the wet secret entrance.
Jukuu, the vaginal juices spill and a bittersweet scent drifts over to my nose.

「Ah, quickly Abel-kun…… come with all your might……」

Ashe-san invites me with whispering voice.

「…… Ooo……!」

I push my hips forward while giving a soundless war cry.
I break apart the hot petals and invade the wet interior.

「Ku…… uuu……!」

The touch of the hot vagina transmitted to my penis and I lightly groan.

Hot as ever and mysteriously slimy as before.
I don't have the composure to insert it slowly.
I pierce to the most deepest part in one breath.

「All the way in at once……! A, Abel-kun's thing inside me…… clogging me up.
It's going to burst…… fuu」

Ashe-san gasps while patting her stomach.
As if deliberately trying to touch my penis settled near her womb.

I stop all movement and immerse myself in the lingering feelings of insertion.
I can't get enough of the warmth surrounding my meat rod.

Women's insides are so warm, so hot——
The thrill of joy and excitement rises within my chest.

「I'm going to move, Ashe-san」

I grab Ashe-san's slender legs and begin moving my hips with all my might.

「A…… fuu, n……! Ah, so, violent…… n, fu…… kuwa」

Ashe-san's seductive voice is mixed with screams.
I pull out to the entrance, then push forward up to her womb.

「…… A, fa…… so deep…… uu……! So good, Abel-ku…… n」

Ashe-san's eyebrows relax and she lightly moans.

Our bodies bounced on the bed like springs.
I don't make her surrender with my technique, but with my powerful piston strikes instead.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu…… jiypu, juyupu……!

I restlessly attack this mature married woman's secret hole.
Many creases climb all over my dick when I insert and pull out.

「Haa, haa, waa……」

I continue thrusting my piston with all my energy while heavily breathing.

As expected, one would tire out after thrusting so intensely for a while.
But, the feelings of pleasure dispel my fatigue.

I consecutively attack Ashe-san's hole with strong thrusts.

「Ya…… yaaa!? Why, are you lasting so long…… n, even stronger now……!? Ah, waun」

Ashe-san's facial expression gradually turns surprised.

Far from looking tired, it seems she wants me to go even stronger with her hips swaying left and right.
If that's the case, I as a man, am more honored to do so.

Even stronger, more intense.
I just grind her earnestly with nothing else in mind.

「Wh, what's, this……!? N, kua…… an, aun, like th, this…… first time, e……!」

Ashe-san says with trembling voice while her silky white body shakes under me.
A strong feeling of conquest wells up within me when I look at her.

The words "first time" are sending me into a frenzy, I'm like a possessed by a devil.

Ashe-san is making such a face just before me.
The instinctive sense of superiority stimulates me, which makes me raise the speed of my pitching.

「Ah, amazing…… a thick one, inside me…… again and again, pierces me…… fuah, an……」

Ashe-san looks up at me while moaning.

「Nee, are you feeling good, Abel-kun? Do I, as a woman…… n, kua…… satisfy, you……? An……」

「Let alone satisfaction, I'm feeling far beyond that……!」

I strongly nod while increasing the power of my pitching even further.

Of course, this is not flattery.
Ashe-san's tightness, the pressure, the slimy flesh walls, everything feels exquisite.

An electric current of pleasure shots to my brain with every insert and pull.
Besides, every time I insert and pull, Ashe-san's mature meat pot tightens around me more and more and the pressure on my dick increases.

The creases climb all over my cock as if remembering its shape.

「More than before, more…… kuuuu, again…… tightening…… uu」

I let out a hollow voice while feeling the time of ejaculation coming.

The quick movements of my hips gradually disappear and they instead become more rhythmic.
I embrace Ashe-san's upper body in a trance.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚ᷊ᩚᨒ []

Chapter 57※

Her milk hills full of elasticity comfortably push against my chest.
Her supple arms and her smooth back seemingly stick to my arms.

I suck on Ashe-san's lips while embracing her upper body.

「Nnnn, chiyu, jiyuuu…… ngu, muuu」

I break in through her lips and screw my tongue in.

「Fu, muu……!? Chiyu, nchiyu…… mu, rero…… o」

I immediately twirl around Ashe-san's tongue without delay.

We mutually suck our lips, intertwine our tongues and fill our mouths with saliva.
The sense of unity between our mouths is unbearable.

I rampage through her entire wet and slimy mouth.
While deep kissing her to the point of violence, I keep forcefully thrusting my hips.

My whole body is drenched in sweat in no time.
Guchiyuguchiyuguchiyu, a series of lewd sounds is playing around the room.

「…… U, oooo…… n, guoo……」

I remove my lips and pant while thrusting my hips.

「Haa, an…… chiyu…… a, nn…… mu, chiyu…… more, more…… o……!」

Ashe-san embraces my back with both of her hands and pours kisses on the side of my neck while moaning.

My meat stick hugged by the slippery wet flesh walls has already exceeded its limit.
I could just barely hold my exploding lust back.

「Haa, haa, Ashe-san's, insides…… u, aah, amaz…… ing……!」

It feels so good.
It feels too good.

My dick is throbbing inside Ashe-san's small and hot secret hole.
As expected, I can't endure any more——

「Yaa…… ah, are you close to coming……? Fu, waa…… aun, me, too……」

It seems that Ashe-san's body under me is too at the limit.
The sweet fragrance coming out of her white smooth body drenched with beads of sweat further increased.

Wrapped in the female's sugary scent, I continuously strike forcefully.

「Aaah, so deep…… reaching, that deep……! I, I…… n, ku…… not good, coming! comiiiiiiing!」

That moment, a violent wave surged on my meat rod.

Ashe-san reached her limit.
Gyuu her vagina squeezes my penis and causes me to reach climax one step after Ashe-san.

「Guuu, uaa, oo…… me too, coming……! Ku, oooo!」

The moment a bittersweet numbing electric current hits my glans, I pull out from Ashe-san's hot, slimy vagina.

Indeed, by a hair's breadth——
A cloudy white semen is released right after pulling out.

「Fu, ah…… n…… oo…… kuu, coming……!」

I'm intoxicated with the comfortable sensation around the tip of the glans.

Dokudokudoku a loud sound of surging can be heard.
I draw a second parabola with my semen and spray up to Ashe-san's small breasts.

Biyuku, biyuku, I shoot my offsprings at Ashe-san's abdomen without reserve.
When I fire the last of the load, Ashe-san's legs shiver.

「Haa, haa, haa……」

I gasp for breath after the ejaculation ends.

「You released so much…… smells amazing……」

Ashe-san suffocatingly sighs after smelling my inexperienced semen.

A transparent liquid is dripping from her hole which is slightly open because of my invasion.

「Fuu, to think I would come earlier than someone younger than me. It's somehow frustrating」

「Ashe-san……」

「It felt really good, Abel-kun. Fufu, even though you look so inexperienced…… You will surely become a lady-killer in the future」

「We are all sweaty, huh. Let's go out for a little」

Ashe-san suggests and we go to the balcony.
Because the balcony is linked to her room, we are completely nude.

The night in a different world is really dark.
There are street lights here and there in the capital, but it's far from Japan's brightness.

Because the only bright thing around us is the moon, we won't be noticed even when standing here with no clothes.
Because the lingering feelings of passionate ecchi time is still burning hot within me, the chilly night breeze is very comfortable.

「Ashe-san, why are you thanking me in such way……?」

「I'm happy that I could make you satisfied, that's all. You were comfortable the last time, right?」

Ashe-san laughs mysteriously.

However, that smile, that voice, it felt somewhat clumsy, why is that?

Ashe-san's mellow, white silhouette looks like it's floating in the dark night.
I gently extend my hand towards Ashe-san's side.

The wound has not yet fully closed with the healing magic from a while ago.
I confirm light bulge when I touch her skin with my fingertip.

Though I can't see it well in the dark, there's probably a scar left behind.
I believe it will completely disappear in several days——

「I'm really grateful to Ashe-san」

「Abel-kun……?」

「You wholeheartedly risked your own life to protect me…… I was deeply moved Ashe-san's figure protecting me. Not just your beauty, I respect your attitude more than anything」

I tell Ashe-san, full of passion.

Probably, what I'm feeling towards this person, is not a simple love.
The vector is a little different——Yes, respect, and affection.

Of course, I'm completely mad in love with her loveliness.

「Therefore, having such relationship twice with such a wonderful person like Ashe-san, I'm really happy」

「Thank you, Abel-kun. I'm happy you think that」

A smiling while crying expression floats on Ashe-san's face for a moment.
Then she sighs deeply.

「…… If only you speak your mind, it would be unfair to you, right?」

「Eh?」

「I will tell you the real reason I seduced you」

The real reason——?
I forgot to breathe and stared at Ashe-san.

「I have seen you defeat the Steel Dragon in Rashuka City in one blow. Her Majesty the Queen who received my report concerned about you while praising you at the same time」

「Queen-sama……?」

I frown in anxiety at the negative words.

「Too much power can be a double-edged sword. You may be the greatest force which protects the kingdom, but if you turned against Aisha Kingdom——There wouldn't be a greater threat than that」

I remember the fight in Rashuka City.

I remember the expression Roge-san had after I defeated the Steel Dragon.
An expression of relief from saving the city mixed with fear.

Right, Roge-san wasn't just delighted, he was simply fearing me.
It may have been the expression saying『If such power was turned against us』.

And if Queen-sama thought, in the same way, ——

「Therefore, Her Majesty ordered me. Win over Abel-kun, no matter what means you have to use. No matter what we can't let that power turn against our Aisha Kingdom, she said」

Ashe-san looks down while sighing.

「But, I couldn't find such method. While being worried over it, the day of your admission to the Third Corps has arrived——」

Saying that, Ashe-san raises her head and stares at me once again.
Her clear, almond eyes were filled with painful light and faint tears.

「That night on the Welcome Party day you send me home, right? That time, Abel-kun seemed to be conscious of me as a woman. My heart throbbed. I haven't felt like that for a long time」

「Ashe-san……?」

Her words "long time" make me feel uncomfortable.
Well I mean, Ashe-san is married——

「My husband uses work as an excuse to play with other women」

Ashe-san mutters sorrowly with a sad expression.

「I saw an innuendo. This may be a method to win you over and carry Her Majesty's order, such thought flashed through my mind and I invited you to my bed on impulse」

「Still, I……」

「It was an opportunity. But——you were so dreamy that night. That I completely forget the reason I seduced you after a while」

Ashe-san leaks out a long sigh

「I have remembered that I'm a woman after so many years」

I also think that Ashe-san was really wonderful that night.
Dignified, beautiful, so lewd in the bed, brimming over with charm.

I was attracted by her two different sides.

「Also…… the reason, this time, is different than that time. I'm thankful to you, and even without winning you over, you will protect this Kingdom and the people of this Kingdom of your own free will——I was convinced after seeing you fight yesterday. Therefore, today, all I wanted is to purely thank you. With no ulterior motive」

Ashe-san smile she showed me at that moment——

Like a flower in a bloom.
As if she let loose her true self.

I saw her sincere smile for the first time.

「Therefore, I will satisfy you more and more, I will savor you numerous times. Now then, shall we continue?」

[] ᨒᨐᩚᩗ ᩑᩚᨐᨓ []

Chapter 58※

「Now, tell me. I will service you however you want. Would mouth be good?」

Ashe-san sweetly smiles and traces her lips with her finger.
Then, she moves her other hand towards her secret place and opens her petals with her index and middle finger slowly.

「Or, would you like to use this place again?」

Because it's too dark I can't see too well.
Still, I was able to clearly see Ashe-san's white fingers open the entrance to her secret hole.

Hiku, hiku, her thick, wet labia trembled in greed——

「Ashe-san……!」

I call her name full of passion.
Haa, haa, while roughly breathing, I turn Ashe-san around.

「Ara, are you planning to assault me from behind?」

Ashe-san speaks in a composed manner.

I want to break that composure.
As a man——As a male, I want this person to surrender to me.

Such ambition burns inside my heart.
Even though the opponent is an older married woman with abundant experience, I think that I look down at her well-fattened buttocks in contrast to her small-sized chest.
Ripe is what comes to mind. The finest quality hips.

I gulp loudly and reach my both hands towards her hips.

「Eh, wait……!? Abel-kun, a…… kuwaaa……!?」

I strongly grab her buttocks and open them just like that.
Her wet secret place, her tongue-colored butthole, everything is clearly exposed before me.

「No, don't look…… aun!?」

I disregard Ashe-san's words and creep with my fingers towards her secret place.
It seems that her hole was still drenched in the aftertaste of my poking.

I continue sliding my finger from the bottom to the top and lightly rub her anus.

「T, that is……!? You can't, that place…… ah」

Ashe-san's body trembled.

「You are quite sensitive, Ashe-san」

I just started to take over the lead and unexpectedly found Ashe-san's weak point.
I make a circle motion with my finger and rub Ashe-san's anus.

I didn't consider it dirty.
Because it's part of Ashe-san's body, even if it's anal I don't feel unpleasant.

Rather, my heart rate quickens because I'm touching her prohibited place.
While Ashe-san feels bewildered of the situation my pride as a man tickles from the successful counterattack.

「Is this your first time being loved over there, by any chance?」

「T, that's obvious, a place like that…… nobody…… afu, un」

Ashe-san's slender limbs quiver again.

「Fua…… aah…… noo…… aun」

Although she is bashful, Ashe-san doesn't try to stop me.
She seems somewhat intoxicated with the unknown pleasure coming from anal.

I use my both hands to caress her both holes.
I can tell just how wet her insides are when I push the hot petals aside with my fingers.

Does she get wetter and wetter?

I massage her creases which became meltingly soft from the ecchi from a while ago.

I put a little more strength behind my fingers massaging her anus.
Because of the increased strength behind my massaging fingers, her anus gradually loosens and my fingers slowly sink in.

「N, nn……!? A…… waan…… gu, u……」

As my fingers sink inside her butthole, Ashe-san's suffocating voice resounds.
Such stimulating act as inserting my finger to woman's anus flared up my passion.

I gently caress her insides with my finger.
I touch the smooth anus walls for the first time in my life.

「No…… stop, I told you…… n, kuo…… o, fuu……」

She twists her hips, but because she has only a little power left, I almost couldn't feel Ashe-san's resistance.
Hiku, hiku, small convulsions repeated over and over, it looked like Ashe-san's anus was eating my finger.

Seemingly aware of these convulsions, Ashe-san became somewhat embarrassed.
While indulging in the superiority over a married woman, I pushed my finger deeper.

「N, guu……!?」

Ashe-san's well-built butt hills shook.

「D, don't insert more, than thi…… s」

「Does it hurt, Ashe-san?」

I ask Ashe-san in a whisper, Ashe-san femininely shakes her head in response.

「Then, does it feel good?」

「D, don't ask, such things…… a, fu…… n」

Ashe-san blushing in embarrassment looks like a young adorable girl.
I gently rub her inner walls while being careful not to injure her.

Zururi, Ashe-san's abdomen trembles when I slowly pull out my finger.

——N?

I suddenly noticed.
Looking at Ashe-san's reaction, it seems that pulling out is more comfortable than the insertion.

It may be something like a pleasant feeling of pseudo excretion.
After thinking that, I insert my finger in once again and pull it out even slower than before.

「U……!? Fu, aa…… ooo…… o, u……!」

Ashe-san's clever, beautiful face leaks a non-suitable sigh similar to an animal.

Then, twice, thrice.
I slowly pull out my finger from her anus little by little.

As slowly as I can, in order to prolong Ashe-san's pleasure.

「N, no, I became weird…… forgive m, e」

At last, Ashe-san surrenders to me with her silver hair dishevelled.
Her elegant beautiful face is now all red.

It's the first time that she has her anus caressed, I should probably stop here.
Though if I have an opportunity in the future, I would like to develop it more——

「Ne, nee, Abel-kun, I…… this time not the butt, but ……」

Ashe-san exhales in passion and suspiciously wiggles her butt.

I want it. She made such claim with her beautiful eyes.
Even my lust meter overflowed a long time ago.

「Then, let's move to a different place」

I pressed my overswelling tip against her valley of buttocks.
Just like that, I push it in the dripping wet vagina.

「Wait, Abel-kun. I want to do it again in the bed——」

「This place is good, Ashe-san」

I exclaim in passion and thrust my hips with all my might.

「An, i, in this place……!? Fu, aaah…… o, o……!」

Ashe-san stares at me with bewildered expression, but I thrust without

stopping.
I push my way through the wet hole and shamelessly sink my glans inside.

On the contrary to the confused Ashe-san, her creases assertively climb all over my rod.
I push to her deepest part while enjoying the hot, slippery flesh walls.

「Aaaah…… it's reaching, so deep……!」

Ashe-san pants with a hoarse throat.

We are connected so deeply that our pubic hair entwines with each other.
Seeing her art-like lines, I grab her hips with both of my hands and start moving.

Pan. A sound of flesh hitting flesh resounds.

I draw Ashe-san's hips closer to me and thrust with all my might at the same time.
I silently assault her female jar with all my weight behind each thrust.

Pan, pan, pan, a satisfying sound rings in succession.
My starving hips went into top gear from the start.

「No good, such place…… a, ah, fuwa…… a」

Gasping escapes from Ashe-san's lips because of my intense piston action.
The two nicely swelled buttocks rhythmically sing each time I thrust my hips.

I calmy watch my penis disappear into the buttocks valley and appear over and over again.

「People will see us…… waun……!」

「It's so dark, it will be alright……!」

I attack Ashe-san's hole while crying out.

「Besides…… waa, waa, you said that you will do anything I want, right…… ku, uuu……!」

I attack her tight vagina earnestly.

「N, no way…… forgive me…… doing it outside, is my first…… ah, aun」

I pour consecutive thrusts without paying attention to Ashe-san's pleading.

Although it’s just a balcony, it’s clearly outside.
Is this too barbaric for someone of a high standing as captain of the Magic Corps Ashe-san, or is she perhaps turned on by such perverted sex?

However——For that reason, I’m trying hard to shake Ashe-san’s mind and body.
Whenever I strike her deeply, she stares at me with her wet, almost melting eyes.

「In such place…… ah…… no, an, feels…… good…… nfu」

There’s an evident color of pleasure in her absentminded eyes.
A light vivid than ever.

I felt a response during the capture of the mature married woman, therefore I raise the speed of my pitching.
Truthfully, I was so excited doing Ashe-san from behind to the point I found the thought of returning to the bed irritating.

Pan, pan, zuchiyu, zuchiyuuu……!

A sound of flesh hitting a flesh.
The sound of sticky genitals rubbing against each other.

Such harmonious melody is resounding from the balcony.

[] ᨒ᷊ᩚᩗ᷊ᩚᩗᨐ []

Chapter 59※

「Haa, haa, ku, uu…… tighte, ning…… oo……!」

The melting flesh walls are forcefully and continuously eating my symbol.

With my rising sexual feelings, I strongly grip the well-rounded ass with my fingers.
I can't get enough of the feeling of connection with a mature woman's body.

Muni, muni, I pound my piston continuously while rubbing her big ass.
I watch my thing disappearing in the buttocks valley repeatedly.
Doing it outdoors with a married woman is too stimulating.

The physical pleasant feelings coupled with the visual excitement arouses a new passion in my lower body.
My meat stick inside Ashe-san's hot pussy, zukin, zukin, throbs and swells up.

「A, n……!? Getting bigger, again…… waun, and so, so amazingly…… aah, h, hard…… aa…… afu, uu……!」

Ashe-san gasps bewilderedly with her silver hair dishevelled.

「Good…… so, good…… an」

A few sweat drops are dripping on her white back.
That sexy back matches the thrusting of my piston causing the sweat sprinkle around, making the surroundings smell sweet.

「I too, feel…… amazingly good, desu……! Ashe-san, I'm going to thrust more strongly……!」

I inhale the sweet scent to my nose and move my hips even more intensely.
I visit the mature married woman's flesh jar with all body weight behind my hips.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, pan, panpanpan!

Because I don't have enough sexual experiences yet, I don't have any technique that would allow me to play around with a married woman.
Therefore, I keep in my mind to thrust as strongly as I can.

It seems that it works as Ashe-san's insides got increasingly slippery.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, an obscene wet sound can be heard every time I grind my piston.

Many times, several dozens of times—just how many times it resounded?

「A, wa, wait…… if you do, it like that…… ah……! I will, come again……! No, coming…… I'm coming…… uuu……!」

Soon, Ashe-san body bends, her dishevelled silver hair sprinkles the sweat around and she raises her voice once again.
Her vagina shrinks and tightly squeezes my meat rod.

This is literally a『Squeezing』feeling.

「Guuu, feels too, good…… Uu, Ashe-san, amazingly good…… desu……!」

I quicken my movements while feeling such pleasant feeling.
The friction strengthens and my whole penis throbs in joy.

「U, guuuu…… amaz, comi….. ng……」

Indeed, I'm at my limit.

The ejaculation gauge was at critical levels since a while ago.
It won't be strange if I ejaculate at any time.

I want to let it out. I want to shoot it all out.
Inside Ashe-san—

I continue thrusting while overtaken by carnal desire.

「Ne, nee, Abel-kun, this time……」

Ashe-san looks back at me while gasping for breath.
Her wet eyes are filled with an eager glint.

I forgot to breathe while looking in her eyes which reflected her heart.
One beat later, Ashe-san tells me resolutely.

「Inside me…… waa, waa…… let it out, inside me……!」

She says with her face apple colored.

「Eh, but, as expected inside is—」

「Please…… a, waau……! I want to feel, Abel-kun to the end, therefore……

waah, an, uau…… afuu」

Ashe-san tells me with flirtatious voice.

「Besides…… I told you, awa, aa…… for, gratitude…… waun」

I stare at Ashe-san while slowing down my pitching.
I gulp down my saliva.

A married woman says it's okay and Ashe-san also looks at me with such painful expression, I have no reason to stop.

If that's the case, then I will let it out all inside Ashe-san——

I resolve myself and start thrusting my hips again.
I put all my weight behind each thrust and enjoy the comfortable feeling of Ashe-san's flesh walls.

「Am, amazing…… inside, striking…… so good…… ah, more…… come, moreee」

「Like this, Ashe-san, kuu, uu」

I wholeheartedly thrust my hips while being led by Ashe-san's voice.

I change my thrusting according to my instincts. Ashe-san's vagina stimulates my entire penis with an amazing friction.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, the lewd wet sound's volume increased and it fed my stimulation even more.
With our genitals touching with each strike, my passion flared up even more.

I am not able to hold anymore.
As if sensing what's happening to me, Ashe-san lightly nods at me.

「Uooooo, I'm going to release it, Ashe-san!」

「Release it, inside me…… Abel-kun's semen…… fill me up……!」

My and Ashe-san's cries overlaps and echoes on the balcony.
In the last few thrusts, I bury my penis in Ashe-san up to the root, hitting her womb.

「Fuaaah, ah, coming…… I'm comiiiiiiiiiing!」

「Kuoooo, it's coming!」

Ashe-san raises her voice in ecstasy, pulling my trigger.
I flush her vagina with a large amount of semen.

Infusing married woman’s womb with my children——

I release amazing amount of semen to Ashe-san vagina, while soaking in an exquisite feeling of conquest.

「So hot…… ah, nn, a, dzuu…… Abel-kun’s, semen…… it’s pouring inside mee…… ah, amazing…… so much…… I’m being inseminated……」

Ashe-san’s facial expression and the area around her abdomen is trembling while I keep releasing a tsunami inside her womb.
Her pussy finely convulse, it’s squeezing me dry.

「Uaaa, still coming……!」

I continue releasing until my testicles become empty.
Doku, doku, doku, my penis keeps throbbing comfortably with no signs of end.

Originally, inseminating a married woman is something that should never be done, but I keep pouring my semen into her womb until I’m completely dry——

[] ᨒᨐᨓᨐ [] ᨒᨐᨓᨐ []

Chapter 60

「Good morning, Abel」

Next morning, I met Claire in front of the gate of Knight Order's headquarters.

Big blue eyes and red hair in a ponytail.
The white knight clothes suit her strong-minded looks well.

「Morning, Claire」

My morning half-asleepness was quickly cured at the sight of such beautiful knight.

「Let's go to the office together」

Claire comes to my side.

Are, what is it?

I can smell something fragrant from her fiery, crimson ponytail.
Did she take a shower in the morning?

By the way, water magic devices are used in Royal Capital's public baths.
As expected, only the rich can afford a personal bath.

「Let's train hard today too」

Claire smiles.
Which reminds me, Claire and Racine has the same curriculum as me, right?
Though Veronica-san is in charge——

We passed through the gate and entered the building.
I face the reception desk and fill the attendance record.

——Claire's figure suddenly disappeared from my sight.

「……」

Feeling dubious, I turn around and see Claire frozen in spot.

「What's wrong, Claire?」

Claire doesn't reply.

「What is it?」

「…… Stare~」

Claire keeps staring at me in silence.
Her gaze is slightly scary.

「Nee, Abel. That, what's that……?」

Claire's voice faintly trembles.

「What——」

「I can see….. a hickey, but」

Claire points at my neck.

Eh, why is such thing there?

I recall last night while being speechless.
Certainly, I have a feeling that Ashe-san kissed my neck many times while clinging to me.

「Has it been left there after that……」

「Do you have a clue……?」

「N, no, I don't. I don't have a clue」

A love affair with Ashe-san would be called adultery in society.
Even if the person is Claire, there's no way I can reveal that.

Not just me, but Ashe-san would also suffer from that……

「I wonder who left it there~? Nnn?」

「C, Claire, are you angry……?」

I ask while flinching.

「Ara, we are just childhood friends? Nothing less and nothing more? It, it's not like I'm angry or anything, fun」

Claire looks the other way with her face red-hot.

「No, you are clearly angry……?」

Then,

「Abel-sama, Claire-sama, good morning」

A small-sized girl dressed in white knight clothes walks towards us with a smile.

Her gentle features are same as her nature.
Her long, fluffy blond hair is waving in the air.

「Morning, Racine」

While feeling relieved that I can escape from that topic, 「…… Morning, Racine」

Claire remained sullen.

She greets Racine with a dubious look.

「Are you experiencing troubles~?」

She winks with her drooping eyes.

「A quarrel is not good」

「But, Abel has a hickey」

Claire puffs out her cheeks lightly.

「Ara? Who left it there I wonder~?」

Racine stares at my neck with great interest.

Gentle. A gentle smell of flowers different from Claire's fragrance.
Un, I wonder why cute girls smell so good?

「Quickly confess, Abel. Onee-san won't get mad」

You act as Onee-san only at times like this.
Yet there's nothing different about you.

「Did you went on a love affair adventure by any chance? Abel-sama cares for various ladies, doesn't he?」

Racine lets out a somewhat listless sigh.

「Natasha told me before. Such men are called carnivores」

Carnivore? Me?
She uses some weird words to describe me since a while ago.

「…… My chest slightly hurts」

Racine unusually frowns and her expression becomes grim.

「What is this, this feeling……」

「Eh, chest?」

I look at Racine's chest reflexively.
The knight clothes are dynamically pushed up from inside, certainly a rocket size breasts.

「…… Where are you looking, Abel?」

Claire glares at me.

「Ara, are you interested? I…… umm, if Abel-sama is the partner, then……」

Racine says bashfully.

「…… You are surprisingly assertive」

This time, Claire glares at Racine.

The three of us head towards the reception with a strange atmosphere.

「Hou, with two women right in the morning」

「As expected of genius Magician-sama」

I heard a voice from behind.

I turn around and see three men walking towards us.

They are three rough looking men in knight clothes.
One is bearded, another has a long face, and the last one has a scar around his eye.

「We meet again, rookies of the Third Corps」

「N, were we acquaintanced……?」

I tilt my head.

「Oi, it's us, us!」

「The『Three White Stars』of Fourth Corps Jia, Artega and Bosch!」

「Remember that cool killer, slightly famous technique, the Trinity Magic Attack

– Magic Stream Attack?!」

The three people shout while pointing at themselves.

「No, it's my first time hearing such names」

I remember suddenly after saying that.

「Ah, the people from the battle with Giira――」

Certainly, when I and Ashe-san rushed to the scene to help, they heartlessly said『Third Corps stay away』.

I hope they didn't come to quarrel with us.
I take a defensive posture reflexively.

「You saved us that time」

「Sorry we spoke ill of Third Corps」

「Saying such things as a squad dominated by a female captain…… We ask for forgiveness at such rude remarks」

Hey, what's with this strangely admirable manner!?
I feel somewhat disappointed.

「No, I don't mind it――」

「Nevertheless, you are so amazing」

「Even Captain Ashe wasn't that Giira's match, right?」

「And you have defeated him alone」

The Three White Stars praise me severally.

Their attitude is too different from the other day!

I tsukkomi in my heart unintentionally.

「Maa, we realized our immaturity」

「We will work hard in order to catch up with you」

「See ya. I'm sure you won't have any problems, but do your best in the curriculum」

On the contrary to their disagreeable comments from before, the Three White

Starts left while leaving some pleasing comments behind.

「F~un…… Aren't you amazing?」

Claire lets out a laugh.
Ah, her mood finally recovered.

「They overpraised me, and their attitudes changed way too much」

I scratch my cheek.

「It sure is confusing, such people……」

Although I didn't feel bad.

「Isn't it okay? It's the proof that they approve of you. It just means how highly everyone thinks of you」

Claire smiles sweetly.
Racine joyfully nods in agreement.

On the way through to long corridor leading to the Third Corps office.
A group of knights is approaching us in this long corridor.

What is it this time?

I reflexively go on defense, but they don't look foul as the men from before.

「Morning, Abel-kun」

「He is the one from the rumor?」

「Hee, his face is not bad」

Around 15 people in total?
They are all young female knights in their teens and twenties.

The girls surround me with shining eyes.

「U, umm……?」

It may be my first time in my life being surrounded by girls like this.
I feel a strange sensation while feeling embarrassed.

「Neenee, is it true that you defeated that mysterious man from the Empire

alone?」

They look at me with gazes full of interest.
It seems that they heard about the fight with Giira from other units.

「The mysterious man? I arrested a Magic Gem Solder two days ago, but――」

「Amaz~ing!」

Uo, everyone's voices harmonized lovely!?

「The opponent was so strong that even the captain-class wasn't match for him, right?」

「W, well, he was quite strong……」

Amazing, amaz~ing, the female knights raise their voices in amazement again.

「I heard that the Arley mountain disappeared in the aftermath of the battle」

「I heard that the Sharal lake evaporated after one attack~」

Isn't the rumor somewhat exaggerated?

「As expected of the rumored super rookie. Getting a medal for service so quickly」

「Ara, I heard that he will be getting a medal from the achievement in Rashuka City if I'm not mistaken」

「Then, does that mean he got another one so quickly?」

「Amazing. Won't you become leader of Knights in a little bit?」

Waiwai the female knights talk noisily.
The girls become lively on their own, leaving my behind.

「…… Aren't you quite popular with girls, Abel……」

Claire says quietly while grinding her teeth.

Somehow, you are angry since the early morning, Claire.
Although you are usually strong-minded, today is a little bit too much……

「I'm happy that many people recognize Abel-sama's abilities, but…… Uu~ what is it, this restless feeling……」

Racine is strange in Racine’s own way.

What happened to both of them……?

[] ᨒᩚᩐᩱ ᩋᩚᨒ []

Chapter 61

I couldn't conceal my embarrassment by the sudden development.

「I'm glad I could meet you, Abel-san」

「Me too, me too~!」

「I wanted to meet you for a long time」

Neat and tidy Ojou-sama female knight with long, black hair.
A lively female knight with blonde twin tails.
An intellectual looking female knight with blue short hair.

Several female knights nestle their bodies around me from every direction.
Different fragrances drifted to my nose from their hair and skin, making me dizzy.

「Oh right, after hearing about the mysterious person case our captain said『I want him in our unit』」

「Ah, our captain said that too. Definitely, must pull him into our unit」

「Ara, what a coincidence. I heard that too」

Eh, has my evaluation skyrocketed so much?
Am I perhaps popular?

「Neenee, won't you come to take a look at our unit?」

The black haired female knight whispered to me at kissing distance.

「Just observing…… is enough, you know? Ufufu」

She says with a vicious tone not suiting her neat appearances.
While feeling nervous, the twin tail blonde girl pulls her away from me.

「The Seventh Corps is a unit that gathers magic swordsmen, right? Abel-kun would fit greatly in the Second Corps which specializes on offensive magic」

She was pulled away too, and the short haired female knight talks this time.

「What are you talking about? His glory is most worth of the First Corps. If it's alright with you, let's go together to our office――」

Wow, it seems to have developed into some kind of contest!?
I stare dumbfoundedly at the female knights with sparks in their eyes.

However, regarding the matter of transferring to another unit——the answer is NO.

I'm not dissatisfied with my present working conditions under Ashe-san at all.
I plan to work hard for the Third Corps from now on.

It's just, the feeling of being desired by other units is not bad.
I'm glad that I'm being regarded so highly after all.

Besides, the feeling of being surrounded by noisy girls is somewhat pleasant, my back tickles.
My heart beats bittersweetly in joy.

It's quite the experience.

「…… Abel, the corners of your lips lifted up」

Claire glares at me with an offended expression.
Next to her, Racine sighs rather sadly which is very unusual for her.

「…… Being surrounded by noise women makes men happy after all nodesu ne? Ah, Natasha told me before that men always seek love……」

Of course, it makes me happy.
Do real's feel like this every day I wonder?

No, am I perhaps riajuu right now?
Or am I becoming one?

My time has finally arrived——my heart keeps feeling sweeter and sweeter.

「Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere – Photon Bullet!」

I shoot a pale blue sphere from my hand.
I fix my eyes at the ball of light which flies in a straight line while leaving spiral traces behind.

「Up!」

I order the bullet to change trajectory.

Although I don’t need to use my voice to command it, it’s quite easier to control while using voice commands.
The bullet soars as planned.

The bullet crashes into the ceiling of the training room.

Bachii!

An enormous magic energies crash against each other, creating an intense sparkling.
The bright red magic barrier screams and the bullet goes right through it.

「Ah, bad……」

My bullet which easily went through the barrier also penetrates the ceiling and leaves the room.
It makes a large hole in the ceiling and flies far in the sky.

After several seconds, doooo…… n a sound similar to a growling stomach of starving lion and a dazzling explosion.

「Even the strongest barrier couldn’t stop it. Your magic is tremendous as always」

Ashe-san walks towards me from behind with a wry smile.

——After separating with Claire and Racine, I started a man-to-man lesson with Ashe-san.
This is my first time using my full power after the battle with Giira.

This is one of the training rooms at the headquarters.
A dome-shaped room around 20 meters in diameter with walls covered in a red shining barrier.

No, should I say that it was covered?
I have destroyed it with my magic after all.

「I’m sorry, I broke it」

「It’s because I misread your Magic power. I will take the responsibility for repairing it, so don’t mind it」

Ashe-san smiles wryly.

「So, how about it? Can you control it?」

「Yes, I can manipulate its trajectory as I want」

I answer.

「If I carelessly release the energy from the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast the Capital would suffer. But, with this――」

I tightly clench my fist.

In fact, the few spells I know like the Flash of Annihilation have way too much destructive power.
I can't use them carelessly.

Having said that, I can't use them against such small targets like Giira.
It would be nice if I had some spells somewhere in the middle――

「But, it's not this……」

I sigh.

I have no other spells, then spells with a tremendous destructive power.
The magic attacks in my stock are too biased.

Therefore, understanding the Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere is very valuable.
A high power which is easy to use even with many people around.

However, it may spark a great explosion if I'm careless.
All my attention is necessary for handling that spell.

「Well then, let's end here for today」

Ashe-san ends the practice right at the noon.

「Please reserve your Magic power for tomorrow. You have used quite a lot of Magic power in the battle with Giira, right?」

「Preserve……?」

「If you exhaust your Magic, the recovery will become delayed. It would interfere with your practice tomorrow」

Which reminds me, Racine told me about this in Rashuka City.

If the Magic power consumption becomes big, the recovery will become slow. If a magician uses about 70 to 80 percent of his Magic power in one day, it may take up to a month to recover.
Therefore, magician needs to understand his consumption and speed of recovery.

Because I didn't know about this, I exhausted my Magic power in Rashuka City and Racine had to do the sex ceremony in order to restore my——
…… By the way, Racine proposed the sex ceremony again after the battle in Rashuka City.
It seems that my Magic power wasn't completely restored after the ceremony. Racine told me that the second ceremony would restore my Magic power to perfect condition……

Ah, the second ecchi time was very comfortable, yes.

「It seems that you have used a lot of Magic power during the battle with Giira. I originally wanted you to rest, but……」

Ashe-san's words brought be back to reality from my ero recollection.

「You wanted to learn the new spell before you loose the feeling…… How troubling」

「But, thanks to that, my control has improved a lot」

Actually, the output of the bullet increased considerably together with the control.

As expected, instructions from a first-rate magician Ashe-san are precise.
It's unthinkable that I was trying to self-educate myself, it shows that I really didn't know anything.

「Indeed. But, it's still incomplete. If you miss the city will vanish——there's need for more practice in order for such thing to not happen」

Ashe-san smiles teasingly.

「Well, with so much magic you will be able to manage most enemies with just brute force. However, we do not know what means and what cards the Empire is still hiding, so we need to be careful」

Ashe-san says.

「From now on, study the right ways in order to polish the control over your magic. If you do that, you will become much, much stronger——」

「Much, stronger……!」

I repeat her words.

「Ah, that's right, thanks to you, the wound from before has completely healed」

Ashe-san slowly rolls up her knight clothes.
Ashe-san exposes her ribs together with her underwear.

I unconsciously gulp my saliva down while looking at her bewitching white skin.
The skin of married women whom I embraced twice——

…… hey, we weren't talking about such thing right now.
I look carefully again and see that the swelling which was there before completely disappeared.

「I'm glad, there's no scar left」

I sigh in relief.
Although I was confident in my healing spell, but if by any case there was one left…
If there was a scar left on such beautiful skin because of me, I wouldn't know how to apologize.

「It's all because of you. Thank you, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san quietly bows her head.

「I need to thank you soon for healing my wound, huh」

Eh, thank me——
I silently stare at Ashe-san after hearing her words.

Is it the same 'thank you' as before?
Uoo, the excitement……!

『Ara, we are just childhood friends? Nothing less and nothing more? It, it's not like I'm angry or anything, fun』

Claire’s words suddenly flash across my mind.
Then, I remember Racine’s consecutive sighing.

『Did you went on a love affair adventure by any chance? Abel-sama cares for various ladies, doesn’t he?』

I hold my neck unconsciously.
Although I don’t see it, a hickey is apparently there……

「I something wrong?」

Ashe-san asks me, I stop my recollection.

「Making such a difficult expression all of sudden. If you have troubles I can give you an adivce」

「…… In fact」

I start talking reflexively.
I tell her the whole story from this morning.

「I see」

After hearing me talk, Ashe-san nods in satisfaction.

「Both of them are conscious of you…… they are young girls, of course, they would……」

Ashe-san says and lightly stares at me.

「It would be better if you became more sensitive of women’s heart」

「???」

「Right, if human relationships get complicated, it may become an obstacle to our unit…… there’s nothing left, but to settle it」

I don’t get what Ashe-san is talking about since a while ago.

「Today in the afternoon, instead of training, patrol around the city together with Claire-san and Racine-san」

「Patrol…… is it?」

Speaking of which, policemen in Japan had such duty.

「Don’t get cocky just because you have a flower in each hand, okay?」

Ashe-san laughs.

「There may be spies in the capital just like Giira the other day. If there's an emergency you and Claire-san shall deal with it. Depending o the situation, you can request support from the headquarters. Understood?」

I nod at Ashe-san's words.

「Then, after the lunch break is over, join with the two and patrol around the city. You can return home today without returning to headquarters」

When she said so, Ashe-san suddenly touches my mouth and gives me a light kiss on the lips.

「Good work today, Abel-kun」

U, such surprise attack…… Is unbearable.
A stare at Ashe-san while indulging in the lingering sensation on my lips.

[] ᨒᨓᩚᩕ ᩑᨓᨒ []